

**EVANGELICAL BIBLE COLLEGE OF WESTERN AUSTRALIA**



**2022 REVIEW OF BIBLE PROPHECY**

**COMFORT FOR THIS GENERATION**

**IN A PERIOD OF GLOBAL ANXIETY**

by

**DR PETER JOHN MOSES**

**[BOOK 141- 2022 SR]**

**RESURRECTION SUNDAY 17 APRIL 2022**

**WHO IS JESUS CHRIST?**

Professor Simon Greenleaf was one of the most eminent lawyers of all time. His "Laws of Evidence" for many years were accepted by all States in the United States as the standard methodology for evaluating cases. He was teaching law at a university in the United States when one of his students asked Professor Greenleaf if he would apply his "Laws of Evidence" to evaluate an historical figure. When Greenleaf agreed to the project he asked the student who was to be the subject of the review. The student replied that the person to be examined would be Jesus Christ. Professor Greenleaf agreed to undertake the examination of Jesus Christ and as a result, when he had finished the review, Simon Greenleaf personally accepted the Lord Jesus Christ as his Saviour.

Professor Greenleaf then sent an open letter to all jurists in the United States saying in part "I personally have investigated one called Jesus Christ. I have found the evidence concerning him to be historically accurate. I have also discovered that Jesus Christ is more than a human being, he is either God or nothing and having examined the evidence it is impossible to conclude other than he is God.

Having concluded that he is God I have accepted him as my personal Saviour. I urge all members of the legal profession to use the "Laws of Evidence" to investigate the person of the Lord Jesus Christ and if you find that he is wrong expose him as a faker but if not consider him as your Saviour and Lord"

**HOW CAN I BE SAVED?****Salvation is available for all members of the human race.**

Salvation is the most important undertaking in all of God's universe. The salvation of sinners is never on the basis of God's merely passing over or closing His eyes to sin. God saves sinners on a completely righteous basis consistent with the divine holiness of His character. This is called grace. It relies on God so man cannot work for salvation, neither can he deserve it. We need to realise that the creation of this vast unmeasured universe was far less an undertaking than the working out of God's plan to save sinners.

However the acceptance of God's salvation by the sinner is the most simple thing in all of life. One need not be rich, nor wise, nor educated. Age is no barrier nor the colour of one's skin. The reception of the enormous benefits of God's redemption is based upon the simplest of terms so that there is no one in all this wide universe who need be turned away.

**How do I become a Christian?**

There is but one simple step divided into three parts. First of all I have to recognise that I am a sinner (Romans 3:23; 6:23; Ezekiel 18:4; John 5:24).

Secondly, realising that if I want a relationship with Almighty God who is perfect, and recognising that I am not perfect, I need to look to the Lord Jesus Christ as the only Saviour (I Corinthians 15:3; 1 Peter 2:24; Isaiah 53:6; John 3:16).

Thirdly, by the exercise of my own free will I personally receive the Lord Jesus Christ as my Saviour, believing that He died personally for me and that He is what He claims to be in an individual, personal and living way (John 1:12; 3:36; Acts 16:31; 4:12).

**The results of Salvation**

The results of this are unbelievably wonderful:

My sins are taken away (John 1:29),

I possess eternal life now (I John 5:11,12),

I become a new creature in Christ (2 Corinthians 5:17),

The Holy Spirit takes up His residence in my life (I Corinthians 6:19),

And I will never perish (John 10:28-30).

This truthfully is life's greatest transaction. This is the goal of all people; this is the ultimate of our existence. We invite and exhort any reader who has not become a Christian by trusting in the Lord Jesus Christ to follow these simple instructions and be born again eternally into God's family (Matthew 11:28; John 1:12; Acts 4:12; 16:31).

**© Evangelical Bible College of Western Australia 2020**

Many other Christian resources are available freely from our internet web site: [www.ebcwa.org.au](http://www.ebcwa.org.au), and [www.ebcwa.com](http://www.ebcwa.com)  
For additional EBCWA books dealing with Biblical Prophecy please see the appendix or visit the website.

For further information contact Dr Peter Moses at [pjmoses@bigpond.com.au](mailto:pjmoses@bigpond.com.au)

We encourage you to copy and widely distribute these materials as long as it is not done for profit. You only, need written permission from EBCWA if you intend using the materials in publications for resale.

Book 125 is the Omnibus Study Book for Biblical Prophetic Trends over the period 1945-2015

**CONTENTS**

<b>PREFACE - CHARACTER OF GOD AND COMFORT FOR THE BELIEVER</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>INTRODUCTION</b>	<b>9</b>
<b>THE CHURCH AND THE RETURN OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST</b>	<b>10</b>
<b><u>[A] GLOBALISATION AND A ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT AT 2021</u></b>	
<b>[1] FORMATION OF A GLOBAL GOVERNMENT</b>	<b>11</b>
<b>[2] GLOBAL GOVERNMENT HAVING TEN REGIONS</b>	<b>11</b>
<b><u>ONE WORLD RELIGION</u></b>	
<b>[3] GLOBAL DIALOGUE BETWEEN RELIGIONS</b>	<b>12</b>
<b>[4] FALLING AWAY FROM BIBLICAL PRINCIPLES</b>	<b>12</b>
<b>[5] ANTI CHRISTIAN ATTACKS</b>	<b>12</b>
<b>[6] PERSECUTION</b>	<b>12</b>
<b>[7] NEW AGE PHILOSOPHY</b>	<b>13</b>
<b>[8] SCOFFERS AND MOCKERS</b>	<b>14</b>
<b>[9] PERMANENCE OF THE WORD OF GOD</b>	<b>14</b>
<b>[10] GOD NAME WILL BE GREAT AMONG THE NATIONS</b>	<b>14</b>
<b>[11] THE RAPTURE OF THE CHURCH</b>	<b>14</b>
<b><u>ONE WORLD FINANCE</u></b>	
<b>[12] GLOBAL FINANCE, ELECTRONIC BANKING</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>[13] MARKING OF OBJECTS</b>	<b>16</b>
<b>[14] THE SHAKING WORLD ECONOMIC SYSTEM</b>	<b>17</b>
<b>[15] SUBSTANTIAL WEALTH</b>	<b>17</b>
<b><u>ONE WORLD CONDITIONING AND CONTROL</u></b>	
<b>[16] PROMOTING ONE WORLD CONCEPTS</b>	<b>17</b>
<b>[17] GLOBAL CONTROL OF THE WORLD</b>	<b>18</b>

**[B] ISRAEL AT 2021**

<b>[18] ARMAGEDDON</b>	<b>19</b>
<b>[19] ISRAEL WILL BE REBORN IN A DAY</b>	<b>20</b>
<b>[20] ISRAEL WILL CONSIST OF ONE NATION</b>	<b>21</b>
<b>[21] THE LAND DURING THE DIASPORA</b>	<b>21</b>
<b>[22] ISRAEL WILL HAVE NO KING BEFORE JESUS CHRIST</b>	<b>21</b>
<b>[23] SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS OF THE JEWS</b>	<b>22</b>
<b>[24] JERUSALEM - A CUP OF TREMBLING</b>	<b>22</b>
<b>[25] ANTI SEMITISM ANTICIPATED</b>	<b>23</b>
<b>[26] ISRAEL WILL BE PARTITIONED</b>	<b>23</b>
<b>[27] ISRAEL WILL PROSPER</b>	<b>23</b>
<b>[28] ISRAEL WILL BE INVINCIBLE</b>	<b>24</b>
<b>[29] TIME OF THE RETURN OF ISRAEL</b>	<b>24</b>
<b>[30] EXPORT OF FRUIT FROM ISRAEL</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>[31] REAFFORESTATION OF ISRAEL</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>[32] INCREASED RAINFALL IN ISRAEL</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>[33] JEWISH EVANGELISM IN THE TRIBULATION</b>	<b>26</b>
<b>[34] PROTECTION FOR BELIEVERS IN JERUSALEM</b>	<b>27</b>
<b>[35] REVIVAL OF HEBREW</b>	<b>28</b>
<b>[36] DESERT TO BLOOM IN ISRAEL</b>	<b>28</b>
<b>[37] VINEYARDS TO BE REBUILT</b>	<b>29</b>
<b>[38] REBUILDING OF THE TEMPLE</b>	<b>29</b>
<b>[39] TEMPLE SACRIFICES TO RESUME</b>	<b>30</b>
<b>[40] SEARCH FOR THE RED HEIFER</b>	<b>31</b>
<b>[41] ANCIENT CITIES REBUILT</b>	<b>32</b>
<b>[42] TIME OF THE GENTILES</b>	<b>32</b>

<b>[43] PEACE TREATIES</b>	<b>32</b>
<b>[44] ATTACK ON JERUSALEM</b>	<b>33</b>
<b>[45] LAYOUT OF JERUSALEM</b>	<b>34</b>
<b>[46] THE EASTERN GATE TO JERUSALEM REMAINS SEALED</b>	<b>34</b>
<b>[47] JERUSALEM REBUILT ON ITS OWN RUINS</b>	<b>34</b>
<b>[48] ISRAEL WILL DWELL WITHOUT WALLS</b>	<b>35</b>
<b>[49] JEWS TO RETURN TO ISRAEL</b>	<b>35</b>
<b>[50] RETURN OF THE ETHIOPIAN JEWS TO ISRAEL</b>	<b>37</b>
<b>[100] THE 1000 YEAR MILLENNIUM</b>	<b>37</b>
<b><u>[C] GLOBAL POLITICS AT 2021</u></b>	
<b>[51] KING OF THE NORTH</b>	<b>39</b>
<b>[52] BIRDS OF PREY WILL EAT FLESH</b>	<b>39</b>
<b>[53] THE KING OF THE SOUTH</b>	<b>40</b>
<b>[54] EGYPT WILL STILL EXIST THOUGH NOT POWERFUL</b>	<b>41</b>
<b>[55] THE FUTURE OF THE ARABS</b>	<b>41</b>
<b>[56] FUTURE REVIVAL IN THE MIDDLE EAST</b>	<b>41</b>
<b>[57] DAMASCUS DESTROYED</b>	<b>42</b>
<b>[58] THE KING OF THE EAST</b>	<b>42</b>
<b>[59] TEN REGIONS OF THE GLOBAL EMPIRE</b>	<b>44</b>
<b>[60] REVIVED ROMAN EMPIRE</b>	<b>44</b>
<b><u>[D] NATURAL AND MAN MADE EVENTS AT 2021</u></b>	
<b>[61] EARTHQUAKE ACTIVITY</b>	<b>46</b>
<b>[62] FAMINES AND DISEASES</b>	<b>48</b>
<b>[63] WEATHER DISTURBANCES</b>	<b>50</b>
<b>[64] CELESTIAL AND TERRESTRIAL DISTURBANCES</b>	<b>50</b>

<b>[65] DIVINE GLOBAL WARMING</b>	<b>51</b>
<b><u>[E] PROPHECIES CONCERNING MAN MADE AREAS AT 2021</u></b>	
<b>[66] WORLD WAR</b>	<b>53</b>
<b>[67] PREPARATION FOR WAR</b>	<b>54</b>
<b>[68] NUCLEAR WAR</b>	<b>58</b>
<b>[69] MAN ABLE TO DESTROY ALL LIFE</b>	<b>60</b>
<b>[70] ETHNIC CONFLICTS</b>	<b>61</b>
<b>[71] INCREASE IN KNOWLEDGE</b>	<b>65</b>
<b>[72] CHRISTIAN GOSPEL TO ALL NATIONS</b>	<b>72</b>
<b>[73] GOSPEL GIVEN TO ALL</b>	<b>74</b>
<b>[74] MASS CONVERSIONS</b>	<b>75</b>
<b>[75] TWO WITNESSES SEEN GLOBALLY</b>	<b>77</b>
<b>[76] AIR TRAVEL</b>	<b>79</b>
<b>[77] TRAVEL</b>	<b>81</b>
<b>[78] MOTORISED TRAVEL</b>	<b>83</b>
<b>[79] POLLUTION</b>	<b>84</b>
<b>[80] ENVIRONMENTAL DEVASTATION</b>	<b>89</b>
<b><u>MORAL AND OTHER DECLINES AT 2021</u></b>	
<b>[81] MORAL DECLINE</b>	<b>94</b>
<b>[82] SEXUAL IMMORALITY</b>	<b>97</b>
<b>[83] HOMOSEXUALITY</b>	<b>100</b>
<b>[84] APOSTASY</b>	<b>108</b>
<b>[85] VEGETARIANISM PROMOTED</b>	<b>110</b>
<b>[86] MARRIAGE FORBIDDEN</b>	<b>110</b>
<b>[87] BLASPHEMY MORE COMMON</b>	<b>111</b>

<b>[88] NOAH'S FLOOD DENIED</b>	<b>111</b>
<b>[89] CORRUPTION</b>	<b>112</b>
<b>[90] FALSE CHRISTS</b>	<b>115</b>
<b>[91] FALSE BIBLE TEACHERS</b>	<b>116</b>
<b>[92] SUICIDE</b>	<b>118</b>
<b>[93] OCCULTISM</b>	<b>120</b>
<b>[94] DRUG ADDICTION</b>	<b>122</b>
<b>[95] VIOLENCE</b>	<b>126</b>
<b>[96] FEARFUL SIGHTS</b>	<b>129</b>
<b>[97] IMMORALITY</b>	<b>129</b>
<b>[98] PURSUIT OF PLEASURE</b>	<b>132</b>
<b>[99] SLAVERY</b>	<b>133</b>
<b>CONCLUSIONS</b>	<b>136</b>
 <b><u>APPENDICES</u></b>	
<b>FIRST ADVENT PROPHECIES FULFILLED BY THE LORD JESUS CHRIST</b>	<b>137</b>
<b>GOD'S UNCONDITIONAL COVENANTS WITH ISRAEL</b>	<b>139</b>
<b>BIBLICAL PROPHECIES OF THE MILLENNIAL REIGN OF JESUS CHRIST</b>	<b>145</b>
<b>GODS PROMISES TO THE BELIEVER</b>	<b>149</b>

**PREFACE****GOD – CHARACTER OF GOD**

1. Whilst God is three persons all three persons have exactly the same essence or character:

**a) SOVEREIGNTY**

The Father (**Ephesians 1:11, cf. Isaiah 40:8, Matthew 6:10, Hebrews 10:7, 9**)

The Son (**John 5:21, Revelation 19:16**)

The Spirit (**1 Corinthians 12:11, cf. Hebrews 2:4**)

**b) RIGHTEOUSNESS**

The Father (**John 17:25**)

The Son (**Luke 1:35, Hebrews 7:26, 2 Corinthians 5:21**)

The Spirit - The Holy Spirit

**c) JUSTICE**

The Father (**Job 37:23, cf. 8:3**)

The Son (**Acts 3:14, John 5:22, Revelation 19:11**)

The Spirit (**Nehemiah 9:20**)

**d) LOVE**

The Father (**John 3:16**)

The Son (**Ephesians 5:25, 1 John 3:16**)

The Spirit (**John 16:7-11, 1 Corinthians 2:10**)

**e) ETERNAL LIFE**

The Father (**John 5:26**)

The Son (**Micah 5:2, cf. John 1:1-2, 1 John 5:11**)

The Spirit (**Isaiah 48:16**)

**f) ALL-KNOWING**

The Father (**Hebrews 4:13, cf. Matthew 11:27, 1 Peter 1:2**)

The Son (**John 18:4, cf. Matthew 9:4, John 2:25, 1 Corinthians 4:5**)

The Spirit (**Isaiah 11:2, cf. 1 Corinthians 2:11**)

**g) EVERYWHERE**

The Father (**2 Chronicles 2:6**)

The Son (**Matthew 28:20, cf. Ephesians 1:23**)

The Spirit (**Psalms 139:7**)

**h) ALL-POWERFUL**

The Father (**Mark 14:36, cf. 1 Peter 1:5**)

The Son (**Hebrews 1:3, cf. Matthew 24:30, 2 Corinthians 12:9, Philippians 3:21**)

The Spirit (**Romans 15:19**)

**i) UNCHANGEABLE**

The Father (**Hebrews 6:17, Psalm 33:11**)

The Son (**Hebrews 13:8**)

The Spirit (**John 14:16**)

**j) TRUTH**

The Father (**John 7:28, John 17:3**)

The Son (**1 John 5:20, cf. John 1:14, 14:6, Revelation 19:11**)

The Spirit (**1 John 5:6, cf. John 14:17, 15:26, 16:13**)



**GOD – COMFORT FOR BELIEVERS**

1. God is in control. Nothing will ever happen to you as a Christian that you have not had the opportunity to develop resources to deal with. **(1 Corinthians 10:13)**
2. God's character is stable.
  - (a) If God is for you who can be against you. **(Romans 8:31-34)**
  - (b) No matter what happens God's love is stable. **(Romans 8:35-39)**
3. God's promises are secure for He is always with us. **(Matthew 28:19-20, Jeremiah 1:19)**
4. God's power is always the same:-
  - (a) He will always keep us. **(John 10:29, 2 Timothy 1:12,)**
  - (b) God does not forget us or loose His power to keep. **(Jude 24)**
  - (c) Even if we fall away from fellowship we still are saved. **(2 Timothy 2:13)**
5. God knew before time what we would need in time and has provided for the supply of all our needs. **(Philippians 4:19, Hebrews 4:16, Ephesians 3:12,)**
6. God has the power to bless us. **(2 Corinthians 9:8)**
7. God is able to make all grace abound towards us. **(Ephesians 3:20)**
8. We should grow to the place of real confidence and blessing. **(2 Peter 3:18)**
9. We do this by feeding on His Word. **(John 6:29, 33, 63)**

**GOD WILL KEEP YOU AS SEEN IN THE PROMISES OF GOD**

The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

**Psalm 23**

And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.

**John 17:11**

For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. **Romans 8:38,39**

Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ: **Philippians 1:6**

Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy **Jude 24**

## INTRODUCTION

The world is in a general state of anxiety as we advance further into 2022 with the Covid-19 Pandemic showing no real signs of abating. Added to this we have the invasion of Ukraine by Russia, the heightened tension between China and Taiwan causing an era of uncertainty for unbelievers and believers alike.

The purpose of this book is to encourage Christians in their relationship with God by understanding that God knows the whole picture both globally as well as personally. Our only question – Lord what would you have us do for you?

The global situation that we all face in 2022 strongly suggests that we are quickly approaching the return of the Lord Jesus Christ which is preceded by a time of global divine judgements outlined in the Book of the Revelation which are more horrific than anything since the Flood.

## **RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD**

The Bible makes it very clear that once a person is born they live forever. Christians having accepted the Lord's advice in **John 14:6** live with God forever, however those who ignore or reject this grace offer live forever without God.

Eternal Life is a reality for all – its just where and with whom we exist in eternity....

The information outlined below shows the increasing need for believers to prioritise their time walking with their Lord and the urgency for the unbeliever to consider their eternal relationship with God – will it be as Saviour, Lord and King, or Righteous Judge?

God has provided detailed prophecy in the Bible on this particular period coming up to the return of the Lord Jesus Christ whose arrival will solve the problems that the world is manifesting openly now for all to see.

We will note that the detailed Bible prophecy of the Lord Jesus Christ's First Coming of around 330 specific prophecies were fulfilled so completely that from a statistical viewpoint there is no doubt that He is who He claimed to be. [See Appendix.]

An example of the accuracy of the fulfilment of prophecy by our Lord was seen on Palm Sunday in 32AD when He rode into Jerusalem on the exact day prophesied over 500 years before in **Daniel 9:24-27**. The Lord was not a day early, nor a day late, He was right on time!

God, unlike us, does not make mistakes, as He knows everything in detail. In the preface I outline the absolute characteristics of God, knowledge of which is of the utmost importance for the believer for application during the difficult times in life and a great basis for enhancing confidence in offered prayers.

Understanding this we need to individually decide what our relationship is with God through the Lord Jesus Christ so that we may spend eternity in His presence rather than spending it without God.

In the Appendices I have also included 365 Promises of God to the Believer in various categories for the individual to draw near to God during times of anxiety. It is in both the King James Version and Modern Language. Other versions could obviously be used if personally desired.

I understand that the number of Bible prophecies involving the Second Coming is several times those that involve the First Coming of the Lord Jesus Christ. There is no shortage of evidence for future events!

## THE CHALLENGE FROM THE LORD AT HIS FIRST COMING

We remember the Lord Jesus Christ's criticism of the religious leadership during His ministry that they could not discern the "signs of the times" for His First Advent. We should not fall into the same trap, **Matthew 16:3b**, "*O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?*" We should therefore recognise an increasing number of the elements of prophecy for His Second Advent being revealed.

## THE CHURCH AND THE RETURN OF CHRIST

The majority of the book comprises looking at a wide variety of apparently unrelated events which when weaved together show the apparent closeness of the Second Advent of Christ and the removal of the Church at the Rapture.

## THE RAPTURE OF THE CHURCH

The Rapture identifies that the Church does not have the responsibility of representing our Lord for the last 7 years before the Second Advent, with that role passed to Israel, as seen in Revelation 7, as they prepare to receive their King, the Lord Jesus Christ who will sit on David's Throne during the Millennium.

The Church which actually comprises all born again believers are all individually indwelt by the Holy Spirit for ever **John 16:16-17**. "*And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever: 17 Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.*"

The Bible teaches that the forthcoming World Ruler commonly known as "The Antichrist" is currently being prevented from appearing in **2 Thessalonians 2:6-8**, "*And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. 7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. 8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming*"

The Restrainer is pre-eminently the Holy Spirit, (the arch-angel Michael is also involved in this according to Daniel) whose indwelling of all Church Age believers seriously hinders satanic work in these last days. The removal of the Church therefore predates the revealing of the identity of the Antichrist, which can only occur after the Rapture has removed the major satanic obstacle to religion being used for totally evil purposes.

The 7 year period preceding the return of the Lord is one dominated by numerous Divine Judgements upon all who have rejected the Church's witness, and involves a huge amount of trauma and death. It is considered that God the Father inflicting this on His blood bought children eternally indwelt by the Holy Spirit is inconceivable. The "Bride" will not be "beaten up" before the Wedding Feast! The judgments are upon the unbelieving world that rejected the Church, but will embrace the religious falsehoods of that day.

We do not know when the Rapture will occur, as the timing of that, with all Bible Prophecy, is the prerogative of God the Father, as part of His Eternal Plan, but we can see it coming as we watch present events. We are told by the Lord to pay attention to the signs of our times, and be aware/alert when He is "at the door".

We will now review a summary of a large amount of data related to various areas of discrete events majoring on our generation. I am mindful of **Psalm 90:10**. The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

As I was born in 1940 I was encouraged 12 years ago by the start of this verse but having passed the middle of verse 10 and not expecting to emulate my famous namesake who lived to 120 as seen in **Deuteronomy 34:8**, I am acutely aware of how the verse finishes, as must this book!!

This book has categories of the One World Government, Israel, Global Politics, Natural Events and Human Factors at this time. The data has a Prophecy Trend Number, dated and set in categories. For further information regarding recent documentation please see EBCWA Synopsis – "Are We There Yet?" [2021]

A large amount of data has been evaluated and this is a selected representative group provided to you so that you may have the opportunity to consider your priorities and opportunities at this pivotal time in history.

**DATA SUMMARY**

**GROUP A - GLOBALISATION AND ONE WORLD GOVERNMENT**

TREND	PROPHECY	TEXT	CHANGE IN THIS GENERATION
A1	One World Government	Revelation 13:7, 16-18	Globalization Focus from European Empires
A2	World Divided into Ten	Daniel 7:23-25	Already Fulfilled - Club of Rome 1972
A3	Global Dialogue Religions	Revelation 17:1-6	Significant dialogues with better
A4	Fall Away from Bible	1 Timothy 4:1	Seen very much in Western Nations
A5	Anti Christian Attacks	Psalm 2:2-3	Christianity most attacked religion
A6	Persecution	Matthew 24:9	Global and growing
A7	New Age Philosophy	1 Timothy 4:1-2	Greater Public Acceptance of Concepts
A8	Scoffers and Mockers	2 Peter 3:3-4	Global, Media attacks on Christianity
A9	Permanency of Bible	Luke 21:33	Preserved by God, always complete
A10	God's Name Great	Malachi 1:11	Will be finally universally
A11	Rapture of the Church	1 Thessalonians 4	Future with change in management team
A12	Global Finance	Revelation 13:17	Globalization of finance change
A13	Global Marking of People	Revelation 13:16	In places, Underway
A14	Unstable World Economy	James 5:1-3	Global Finance Unstable
A15	Substantial Wealth	Revelation 3:17	Wealth Worshipped as an ultimate goal
A16	Selling a One World Idea	Psalm 2:1,2	Global Village due to communications
A17	Controlling People	Revelation 13:16	Achievable with Covid as a practice run

**EXAMINATION OF THE “A” TRENDS DOCUMENTATION**

**A1 One World Government Revelation 13:7, 16-18 Globalization from European Empires**

God's View - He promotes nations and judges global government as seen in the Tower of Babel **Genesis 11**

**RECENT DOCUMENTATION**

Note – Throughout this book there are clusters of document headings underlined and dated by year. In most cases searching on the internet will allow the reader access to the document for further information

- President of the United States “Obama: Globalization Is 'Here' And 'Done'” 2016
- United Nations- “The UN Wants to be Our World Government By 2030 2018
- Climate Change - Earth Needs Fewer People to Beat the Climate Crisis, Scientists Say 2019
- World Health Organisation WHO chief warns against 'vaccine nationalism' 2020
- Elites Want To Limit The Global Population To 500 Million, Replace Homo Sapiens With Cyborgs 2021

**COMMENT** - The shock of the COVID pandemic combined with the Russian invasion of Ukraine and the possible attack by China on Taiwan has strengthened the common desire of peace and security.

This is what the Antichrist will provide for a short time when he is revealed on a white horse with the unstrung bow indicating he comes in peace, but it is a false promise. **Revelation 6:2**

However, this is soon followed by the Red Horse of World War, the Black Horse of Famine, and the Green Horse of Death; showing the peace of Satan's man is very short and thoroughly deceptive. **Revelation 6:3-8**

**A2 World Divided into Ten Daniel 7:23-25 Already Fulfilled - Club of Rome 1972**

The Global Government will be based on the world being in 10 regions. This has already been achieved as seen in the work “Mankind at the Turning Point - Club of Rome. What a radical change from 1940!

- Region – 1 North American Free Trade Area [NAFTA] – Established in 1992
- Region – 2 Maastricht Treaty [Europe] Established in 1992
- Region – 3 Japan
- Region – 4 Rest of Developed Economies – Australasia, Israel and originally South Africa
- Region – 5 Eurasian Union was Established in 2011

Region – 6	UNASUR and CELAC - Established in 2008 and 2011 – South and Central America
Region – 7	Middle East
Region – 8	Organisation of African Union [AU] Established 1963, replaced by the African Union in 2002
Region – 9	South Asia - Association of South East Asia Nations [ASEAN] Founded in 1967
Region – 10	East Asia - China

**COMMENT** This group of ten is seen in **Revelation 17:10-11**. In **Daniel 7:24** we have the same group with three of the kings will be “subdued” by the Antichrist. It would be interesting to know which are the three that are involved with this discipline.

**A3 Global Religions Revelation 17:1-6 Many dialogues with upgraded global communications**

**1893**. World’s Parliament of Religions, **1948** World Council of Churches, **1979** Catholic and Orthodox schism ends after 900 year separation, **2015** Radically Inclusive Churches embrace All religions and All lifestyles,

- [12 Times the Pope Has Promoted a One World Religion or New World Order 2016](#)
- [Dalai Lama: Religion now faces three main challenges: communism, science and consumerism 2016](#)
- [Leaders from Three Major Religions Call for "Peace Caravan" to Israel 2018](#)
- [Pope admits charges of 'heresy' are 'risk' he's willing to take to 'move forward with other religions' 2021](#)

**COMMENT** - With the removal of the Church consisting of all true believers indwelt by the Holy Spirit the consolidation of the religions will be enhanced. This will be one of the means that the global political groups use the united religions in world domination as seen in **Revelation 17 and 18**.

**A4 Falling Away from Bible Truths 1 Timothy 4:1 Now Often Seen in Western Nations**

- [Ten reasons Millennials are backing away from God and Christianity 2017](#)
- [The 3 Western plagues: Post-God, Post-national, Post-family 2017](#)
- [The Anti-Israel World Council of Churches 2019](#)
- [Less than half of British Christians believe Jesus died on the cross for their sins 2019](#)
- [Hell freezes over: how the Church of Satan got cool 2019](#)
- [Baptist Minister Thanks Biden for Funding Planned Parenthood, Calls Abortion a "Sacred Decision" 2021](#)
- [Pastors and ministers speak out against pro-life 'heartbeat' bill: 'We will never give up ... our God-given right to choose' 2021](#)

From a political viewpoint it is interesting that Donald Trump is the only American President who has ever attended a “walk for life” parade.

**COMMENT** - While limited in number the current trend away from Christianity to paganism, spiritism and other deviations from the truth is seen in the variety of pursuits outlined above. I saw this at a recent graduation ceremony at one of our universities where the assembled group were regaled by a local Aboriginal elder with an incantation to ward off evil spirits from the celebration.

**A5 Anti Christian Attacks Psalm 2:2-3 Christianity most attacked religion**

**A6 Persecution of Christians Matthew 24:9 Global and growing**

- [Christian Missionaries Crucified and Beheaded Near Aleppo, Syria 2015](#)
- [Christians Most Persecuted Religious Group on the Planet, 2016](#)
- [Record 499 Syrian Refugees Admitted to US So Far in May Includes No Christians. 2016](#)
- [29 Christians Tortured by Hindu Extremists for Refusing to Forsake Christ 2016](#)
- ['Vicar of Baghdad' Says Christianity is Gone from Middle East: 'It is Over' 2017](#)
- [North Korean defector describes 'life of hell' for Christians 2017](#)
- [For the First Time, Russia Ranked Among Worst Violators of Religious Freedom, 2017](#)
- [Egypt's Persecuted Coptic Christians Nominated for Nobel Peace Prize 2018](#)
- [Christians Massacred, Media Look the Other Way 2019](#)
- [Trump reverses Obama-era policy against faith-based adoption agencies 2019](#)
- [Four Christians Executed in Burkina Faso for Wearing Cross Necklaces 2019](#)
- [Pakistani Professor Sentenced to Death for Blasphemy on Social Media 2019](#)
- [Nigeria's terrorists have killed more Christians than ISIS 2020](#)

[Hundreds of Ethiopian Christians Killed in Coordinated Attacks by Extremists since June, 2020](#)  
[Arab Muslims are People of Color, Arab Christians are White 2020](#)  
[750 killed at Ethiopian Orthodox church said to contain Ark of the Covenant: report 2021](#)  
[Report: Taliban Killing People Found with Bibles on Their Phones 2021](#)

**PERSONAL EXPERIENCE**

Not unlike Ukraine nowadays I had a limited opportunity to minister in Nepal. My mission in 1997 allowed me to minister in Kathmandu both in a seminar and in a Bible College. The country is basically Hindu and appears now to have followed the pattern of India where evangelistic Christianity has been to a large extent banned.

On this mission in 1997 I met associates of an Indian Christian who had been arrested and gaoled for a number of years for giving the gospel. It proved to be a mixed blessing for the government as in gaol he continued to give the gospel causing a revival. He was moved to another goal but eventually released where he continued his ministry and built a church in Kathmandu in which I had the honour to give a message.

**COMMENT** on, [“Arab Muslims are People of Color, Arab Christians are White”](#) [September 2020].

Some 60 years ago I studied and qualified in the United Kingdom to be a Civil Engineer. I lived a long way away from the college so this Moses stayed with three Arab fellow students during several weeks prior to the exams studying and encouraging each other as we came to our finals.

One Arab was a Christian, one Arab was a Muslim, and the other Arab was a Communist. We all graduated in July 1961. The Christian did not look white, the Communist didn't look red but in common with the Muslim they all looked as if they had a good Western Australian sun tan.

I am amazed how stupid people are in trying to prove their warped ideas. The four of us were all born unbelievers whatever our skin colour and all needed the Lord Jesus Christ to live forever with God.

By the way this Moses is not a Jew!

**A7 New Age Philosophy 1Timothy 4:1-2 Greater Public Acceptance of Concepts**

**1987** – New Age Journal circulation increased from 15,000 to 150,000 over the last 4 years.

**1989** The rise of apostasy in the west is causing the Christian message to be liberalised. Centre Magazine, which promotes a New World Order, stated there is only one group standing in the way of their aims, God-fearing, Bible-believing Christians.

**1991** The WCC sees “divine truth” in all religions. All “gods” are now recognised whether they be demon gods, voodoo spirits, Gnostic spirits of the New Age, Mother Earth, goddess Gaia or even Jesus Christ. All are acknowledged as Truth and as equally acceptable.

**1993** Some 2000 women seeking to “change Christianity” attended a reimagining conference in the US sponsored by the WCC. It was reported that “throughout the conference worship experiences will celebrate Sophia the Biblical goddess of Creation.

['Mother Earth': UN Draft Global Warming Treaty Promotes Gaia Worship, 2015](#)  
[Killing of gorilla to save boy at Ohio zoo sparks outrage, 2016](#)  
[Witches Outnumber Presbyterians in the US; Wicca, Paganism Growing 'Astronomically, 2018](#)  
[Analyst says 'New Age' beliefs more popular as fewer Americans follow traditional religions, 2020](#)  
[92 Christian orgs granted \\$93M to reimagine church, adapt to 21st century 2020](#)  
[Michael Youssef: 'Woke' culture creeping into evangelical church is 'deadly' for the Gospel of Christ 2021](#)

**STATUS AT 2021** – Falling away from the truth continues with increasingly strong attacks against God's way and reversion towards paganism.

**A8   Scoffers and Mockers                      2 Peter 3:3-4                      Global, Media attacks on Christianity**

The mockers ask, “Where is the evidence that He is coming back to the earth?” They do not want to have a God that steps into history, they want the stage clear for their dance! This is the centre of all satanic lying religion; it is self centred, and wants no other authority than the mind itself. These people argue that, “the stability of the created order precludes the notion of a catastrophic end”. Such a philosophy is a comfort, but it is a false comfort. They may be sincere, but they are sincerely wrong. Modern theorists talk of the “Big Bang” that started the universe; Peter will be speaking of the “big bang” that will end it! **2 Peter 3:10-18.**

**1984** In the UK the former Bishop of Durham Rev David Jenkins has made history through his denials of the fundamentals of the Christian faith. He said that Christ was not born of a virgin, did not rise physically from the dead, there is no hell nor heaven. Moreover it was reported that 50% of the Bishops in the UK agreed with Jenkins.

**2003** Canada’s House of Commons passed a controversial bill that will criminalize any public expression of belief against homosexual behaviour.

**2010** Vatican condemn Christian fundamentalists unwavering support for Israel.

**2013** Scoffing hit a whole new level when Hollywood produced the “Rapture Palooza” which has a scene where Jesus is blown out of the sky as He returns in His Second Coming. (One wonders what would be the response if a movie shot Mohammed or Allah out of the sky?)

As one movie critic states; Satan, God, and Jesus are ultimately killed, leaving non-believers to live unmolested by fanatical religious nonsense ...

[Atheist Group Wants Removal of 'Obnoxious' Gideon Bibles From Hotel Rooms, 2015](#)

[Saying 'God Bless You' Is a 'Microaggression,' College Says, 2018](#)

[Elton John: Politicians Opposing LGBTQ 'Away From God', 2019](#)

[Half of Pastors Worry Speaking Out on Social Issues Will Offend People 2019](#)

**COMMENT** Scientists Now Resort To Calling Christians Crazy – ‘New Study’ Attempts to Establish a Link Between Religious Fundamentalism and Brain Damage. Scientists from North-Western University published a study in the journal Neuropsychologia attempting to establish a link between religious fundamentalism and brain impairment.

In other words, science is now attempting to say that those who believe the Bible have brain damage. They believe that in the near future, through various kinds of mental and cognitive exercises the adherence to religious fundamentalism can be eradicated.

**GOD’S INVOLVEMENT**

- |            |                              |                          |  |
|------------|------------------------------|--------------------------|--|
| <b>A9</b>  | <b>Permanency of Bible</b>   | <b>Luke 21:33</b>        | <b>Preserved by God, always complete</b>     |
| <b>A10</b> | <b>God’s Name Great</b>      | <b>Malachi 1:11</b>      | <b>Will be finally achieved universally</b>  |
| <b>A11</b> | <b>Rapture of the Church</b> | <b>1 Thessalonians 4</b> | <b>Future with change in management team</b> |

These three areas with other doctrines are the basis of our confidence and encouragement because of our relationship with God as we recognise His Perfection, Love and Unchangeability.

We can see from the Character and Care of God in the Preface and the Covenants and Promises in the Appendices that God is Absolutely Perfect and will His own.

**GLOBAL FINANCE AND CONTROL****A12 Global Finance****Revelation 13:17****Globalization of finance change**

PREDICTION – There will be a globally controlled financial system in place prior to the Second Advent

**A BLUEPRINT OF THE METHOD USED IN LONDINIUM [LONDON] 2000 YEARS AGO**

With Britain subject to the Romans, soldiers were stationed on the edge of Londinium [London] and travellers were subject to examination before they were allowed to enter. They had to show papers that they were a faithful admirer of the Caesar. If their papers were out of date there was a local shrine where they burnt incense acknowledging that Caesar was God before receiving a certificate for the next 12 months. Such an official temple was found by "Time Team" in Greenwich Park. Refusal to sacrifice meant execution.

With the current Corona virus we are practically back to this situation and it will tighten up further once the Antichrist is in power as seen in **Revelation 13:16-18** above.

**ADVANCE 2000 YEARS – TOWARDS A CASHLESS SOCIETY ASTEC REPORT AUSTRALIA 1986****DAILY SURVEILLANCE SHEET CONFIDENTIAL – JULY 13 1984**

[As I suspected adding an air of humour to 1984 - July 13<sup>th</sup> was a Friday!]

SUBJECT John Q Citizen 4 Home Street, Anywhere USA, Male Age 40, Married, Electrical Engineer

PURCHASES – Wall Street Journal \$1.00, Breakfast \$2.25, Gasoline \$6.00, Phone [111 1234] \$0.25, Phone [222 5678] \$0.25, Lunch \$4.00, Cocktail \$1.50, Bank [Cash withdrawal] \$200, Lingerie \$135.67, Phone [1118769] \$0.85, Phone [869 1111] \$0.80, Bourbon \$12.53, Boston Globe \$0.50

**COMPUTER ANALYSIS**

Own Stock [90% probability]

Heavy Starch breakfast – probably overweight

Bought \$6.00 of gasoline - Own a VW. So far the subject has bought \$25.00 of gasoline this week. Obviously doing something other than driving the 9 miles to and from work

Bought gasoline at 7.57 am at a gas station 6 miles from work. Subject probably late for work. Third such occurrence this week.

Phone Number 111 1234 belongs to Joe Book. Book was arrested for illegal bookmaking in 1970, 1974, and 1982 – No convictions.

Phone 222 5678 belongs to an expensive men's barber shop specialising in hair restoration

Drinks during lunch.

Withdrew \$200 cash. Very unusual since all legal purchases can be made using Uniform Federal Funds Transfer Card. Cash usually used for illegal purchases.

Bought very expensive lingerie – Not his wife's size.

Phone Number 111 8769 belongs to Jane Doe

Phone No 869 1111. Reservations for Las Vegas [without wife]. Third trip in last three months to Las Vegas [without wife]. No job related firms in Las Vegas. Will scan file to see if anyone has gone to Las Vegas at the same time and compare to subjects phone call numbers.

Purchased Bourbon at 4.10 pm having left work at 4 pm at a location 1 mile from his work and in the opposite direction from his house. Third bottle this month. Either heavy drinker or much entertaining.



Subject bought newspaper at 6:30 near his house. Unaccountable 2.5 hours

Subject made three purchases today from young blondes. [Statistical chance 1 in 78]

Probable weakness for young blondes [Jane Doe is a young blonde]

### COMMENT

This indicates background data that is available. It is low grade but could assist in monitoring and defining background to persons of interest to a totalitarian regime!

The forthcoming world dictator with a co-ordinated computer analysis using also personal meta data of emails, phone calls and access to the internet combined with a cashless society will have huge control.

As a Traffic Engineer I was able to visually scan generally low grade vehicle crash data set in categories and immediately know what was the problem and solution to a crash problem at an intersection only required further examination on site to finalise and position the remedial works needed to reduce the accident rate.

Simple computer analysis would quickly highlight atypical spending habits especially if cash transactions ceased so that criminals and non conformist people could be brought to task by a global government. With loyalty cards now electronically we receive the specials related to our purchases weekly. "Cookies" on website record all our preferences – but only, they argue, to "enhance our experience"....

### SITUATION AT 1940

For the general public at this time all the finance was either in precious metal, cash or paper promises such as cheques or bank books. Eventually global finance for travellers was conducted with travellers cheques which were converted into cash as one travelled.

### PERSONAL EXPERIENCE

My first major journeys which occurred in the 1960's were 5 months driving from England to Singapore in 1963-4 and 10 months of travel throughout Europe in 1967.

I drove with four friends from England to Singapore and throughout Europe in the 1960's for a total of 15 months as the Treasurer of both journeys using American Express Dollar and British Pound Travellers cheques. However within a quarter of a century it was almost impossible to encash the traveller's cheques even in the USA as I found in later journeys from 1995 in the United States, it had gone over to cards.

With a cashless society detailed examination of individual spending history can be reviewed allowing for control if necessary for those not supportive of the one world government

666 Update: Fujitsu develops world's first personal authentication technology to integrate palm, vein and fingerprint authentication. 2011

A Cashless Society is Coming - Confirming What the Bible Prophesied 2,000 Years Ago 2018

Bank of America CEO says company wants a 'cashless society', 2019

China Creates its Own Digital Currency, a First for Major Economy 2021

### **A13 Global Marking of People**

### **Revelation 13:16**

### **In places, Underway**

In 2018 Agence France-Presse reported that thousands of Swedish citizens are having microchips implanted under their skin to replace credit cards, keys and personal identification – an invasive action that is sure to draw concern from privacy advocates and perhaps End Times theologians, too.

It reported that about 3000 citizens have taken the step out of a sense of convenience. "Swedes have gone on to be very active in microchipping, with scant debate about issues surrounding its use, in a country keen on new technology and where the sharing of personal information is held up as a sign of a transparent society".

United Nations plans require biometric identification and birth registration for all humans on Earth 2015

Chip, Implanted in Brain, Helps Paralyzed Man Regain Control of Hand 2016

[Credit card with a fingerprint sensor revealed by Mastercard 2017](#)  
[Coin shortage hits retailers, laundromats, tooth fairy 2020](#)  
[US firms said using Israeli tech for controversial facial recognition 2021](#)

**COMMENT** As the Antichrist is revealed after the Church is removed at the Rapture we do not have a direct concern for what is happening. It is however a blue print of future things, provided by God to show this part of the puzzle can now for the first time in history be literally fulfilled.

**A14 Unstable World Economy James 5:1-3 Global Finance Unstable**

It is noted that the external debt of the United States is now about 20 trillion dollars. Check on line for current figures – “List of countries by public debt”, also search, “Country debt to GDP”. Observe the increase of these ratios as a result of the mismanagement/manipulation of the Covid-19 Crisis.

Here is great advice from the Bible in not putting your trust in riches as they can be destroyed in many ways. Fractional banking, greed and manipulation causing many to suggest global control of finances.

[Spain's debt now worth more than value of the economy 2016](#)  
[Shock as India scraps 500 and 1,000 rupee bank notes, 2016](#)  
[\\$1 trillion is leaving Britain because of Brexit 2019](#)  
[Covid-19 Aftermath Could Spell a 'Lost Decade' for Global Economy, World Bank Says 2021](#)  
[This veteran analyst hears echoes of the 1929 crash in today's stock market 2021](#)

**A15 Substantial Wealth Revelation 3:17 Wealth pursued as an ultimate goal**

The parable of the rich man and Lazarus the beggar is told by the Lord to illustrate this. **Luke 16:19-31.**

**Revelation 3:17**, *“Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:”*

These unsaved and play acting people here are rich in worldly goods and worldly scientific knowledge, but are self deceived because they are spiritually poor, blind, and naked.

They have a completely false perception of spiritual reality. Liberalism and modern atheism has this error in common. They reject God’s actions within the world as the creator, and yet speak of evolutionary processes as if they are alive. They reject the true mind behind the universe, and yet speak of the laws of physics as if they are intelligent, while ignoring eternity and infinity and the mind behind the universes!

The richest 1% are on track to control two-thirds of the world's wealth by 2030.

[Asia Now Has More Billionaires Than the U.S 2017](#)  
[Apple makes history by becoming first US company to reach \\$1 trillion market value, 2018](#)  
[Vaccine maker got \\$1 billion from taxpayers. Now it's boosting drug prices 2020](#)  
[SpaceX could make Elon Musk world's first trillionaire, says Morgan Stanley 2021](#)

**A16 Promoting One World concepts Psalm 2:1,2 Global Village due to communications**

Digital technologies have fundamentally altered the nature and function of media in our society, reinventing age old practices of public communication, and at times circumventing traditional media, and challenging its privileged role as gatekeepers of news and entertainment. But what is actually true anymore people ask!

The new social media landscape has irrevocably altered how people interact with each other, how communities are formed, how opinions are shared. This landscape is technology-led and technology enabled, and has occasioned key shifts in the way consumers think about the world around them. The focus is also on the usage of digital technology in mass media and its impacts on our society and the future of new technology.

**A17 Goba Control of the World Revelation 13:16 Achievable Covid a blueprint**

COVID 19 – the Global Government blue print

As a tool to assist a One World Government being promoted I considered the current pandemic from 2019 which is still afflicting the globe at the time of writing can be seen as the perfect storm from a number of perspectives.

It is universal - The virus is global affecting every nation and bringing fear upon many It is an unknown disease encouraging the world into thoughts of co operation against a common enemy.

It attacks the global financial system and is disrupting and destroying many small organisations

Contamination of bank notes encourages the use of cards to trade, however they can be contaminated

The clean way to minimise the spread of the virus is to have a chip in the hand which is sanitised regularly

The disease specifically targets the elderly with most deaths in the aged which removes mature viewpoint

This encourages the young and irresponsible population who enjoy great personal freedom not to self isolate

The government responds by tracking those quarantined by following their universal mobile phones. The optimum would be if all were able to be identified electronically where interface between the sick and the healthy could be reported and remedial action taken.

ID2020 Alliance' Will Combine Vaccinations & Implantable ID Microchips. The interface technology will as a by-product produce real time electronic tracking

Those who fail to self isolate can be fined or gaoled to ensure success of the disease reduction method

**COMMENTS**

What a wonderful dry run of the perfect storm for the Antichrist and his global empire of **Revelation 13:16-18**

Former Facebook exec: Social media is ripping apart society 2017

Google's New 'Smart Compose' Feature Will Use AI to Write Emails For You 2018

China Warns Brands to Accept Communism, Freedom of Speech 'Ridiculous' 2019

Pandemic has strengthened global identity among young people - study 2020

Digital daze: 73% of adults 'can't imagine' going a full day without looking at a screen 2021

**CONCLUSIONS GLOBALISATION**

A review of trends A1-8 and A12-17 show clearly that globally we are progressing at an accelerated rate towards a situation compatible with Global Government politically, religiously, economically, and technically.

As Christians we can be totally confident that God is in control and knows everything in detail in accordance with His unchangeable Plan.

We have been aware for quite some time of what is going to happen in the period before the Second Coming of Christ and should rest confidently in that knowledge.

We can do this by contemplating on the Character of God above.

Let us not ask, "What is the enemy doing?", but, "What is the Lord doing here, and what am I to do now?"

**GROUP B – ISRAEL AT 2021**

<b>TREND</b>	<b>PROPHECY</b>	<b>TEXT</b>	<b>CHANGE IN THIS GENERATION</b>
<b>B18</b>	Armageddon access	Revelation 16:12-16	Yes now increasingly possible
<b>B19</b>	Israel Born in a Day	Isaiah 66:8	Uniquely Fulfilled in 1948
<b>B20</b>	One Nation not Two	Ezekiel 37:15-22	Also completely Fulfilled
<b>B21</b>	Diaspora Land Condition	Deuteronomy 29:23-28	Huge Improvements
<b>B22</b>	No King of Israel	Hosea 3:4-5	No King until the return of Jesus Christ
<b>B23</b>	Blindness of the Jews	Romans 11:25-26	After the Rapture a national change occurs
<b>B24</b>	Jerusalem a Problem	Zechariah 12:2,3	Constantly as this is the future world capital
<b>B25</b>	Anti-Semitism	Luke 21:20-24	Constant attempts to eliminate Israel
<b>B26</b>	Israel Partitioned	Daniel 11:39	UN Resolution 181
<b>B27</b>	Israel to Prosper	Ezekiel 38:12-13	Israel has become prosperous
<b>B28</b>	Israel invincible	Zechariah 12:6-9	Great Improvements for self preservation
<b>B29</b>	Fig Tree Prophecy	Luke 21:29-33	Fig Tree had been dead has become Alive
<b>B30</b>	Export of Fruit from Israel	Isaiah 27:6	Fulfilled with major export of fruit
<b>B31</b>	Re-afforesting of Israel	Isaiah 41:19,20	The greening of Israel with 43 million trees
<b>B32</b>	Increased Rainfall	Hosea 6:3	Demonstrable Increase in Rainfall
<b>B33</b>	Jewish Evangelism	Revelation 7:2-8	Management of the plan In the Tribulation
<b>B34</b>	Protection of Believers	Matthew 24:15-21	This refers more to the Tribulation period
<b>B35</b>	Revival of Hebrew	Zephaniah 3:8,9	The Language of Israel revived
<b>B36</b>	Desert to Bloom	Isaiah 35:1	Cropland tripled in this generation
<b>B37</b>	Vineyards Rebuilt	Amos 9:13-15	Vineyards in 2014 valued at \$220m
<b>B38</b>	Rebuild Temple	Revelation 11:1-2	Plans for the Temple complete
<b>B39</b>	Temple Sacrifices	Daniel 9:27	Priests Trained for service
<b>B40</b>	Red Heifer Search	Numbers 19:2-9	Active Searching for the Red Heifer
<b>B41</b>	Ancient Cities Rebuilt	Ezekiel 36:33-38	Considered fulfilled in this generation
<b>B42</b>	Time of the Gentiles Ends	Luke 21:24	Awaiting the return of Jesus Christ
<b>B43</b>	Peace Treaties	I Thessalonians 5:3	Many Peace Talks
<b>B44</b>	Attack on Jerusalem	Zechariah 14:1-9	Always attacked but specifically future
<b>B45</b>	Layout of Jerusalem	Jeremiah 31:38-40	Prophecy Considered fulfilled
<b>B46</b>	Eastern Gate Closed	Ezekiel 44:1-3	Already Fulfilled until the return of Christ
<b>B47</b>	Rebuilt on its own ruins	Jeremiah 30:18	Prophecy considered fulfilled
<b>B48</b>	Dwell without walls	Ezekiel 38:8-11	Prophecy considered fulfilled
<b>B49</b>	Israel to Return	Isaiah 11:12	Huge return to Israel of Jewish settlers
<b>B50</b>	Ethiopian Jews return	Zephaniah 3:10-11	Prophecy Considered fulfilled
<b>B100</b>	Millennium	Revelation 20	Absolutely certain but in God's Timing

When I was born the nation Israel had not existed for nearly 2000 years. I remember the phrase, "The Wandering Jew", as a reference to a somewhat remote scattered group of people.

This was the major missing link in Bible Prophecy, which over the centuries had convinced those interested in the future to believe that the Church which had been in existence for approaching 2000 years had permanently replaced the Nation Israel.

Towards the end of the First World War the British Government had published the Balfour Declaration - 1917

It wasn't until I was 8 that a Jewish nation came into being, occupying a small area in the Middle East

**VOTING ON UN RESOLUTION 181 CREATING ISRAEL IN 1947**

On the 29<sup>th</sup> November 1947 the UN adopted resolution 181 leading to the founding of Israel in May 1948

The Jewish nation had not existed since the destruction of the Temple in AD 70.

Its reappearance as a nation is unique in history and shows the promises of God are eternal.

The treaty of Abraham in September 2020 begins a new phase in relations between Arab states and Israel

**EXAMINATION OF THE “B” TRENDS DOCUMENTATION**

**B18      Armageddon access                      Revelation 16:12-16                      Yes now increasingly possible**

**THE GREEK PERFECT TENSE AND ARMAGEDDON**

**Revelation 19:19** *And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.*

It is of interest that we found in our comprehensive study of all of the Greek perfect tenses in the New Testament that the Koine Greek verb Sunago translated “gathered together” in this verse is in the Perfect Passive Participle.

The arrogant political leaders believe they are following their own plans but God has already planned their destruction as seen in the passive voice showing that they have all have been gathered together by God for their ultimate permanent destruction at Armageddon.

**PERSONAL EXPERIENCE – PHYSICAL ROAD ACCESS INTO THE AREA BY PARTICIPANTS**

As a road traffic engineer, having many years ago personally driven through the Middle East, I am aware that access globally to Armageddon has realistically only been viable in our generation. It was only quite a long time after the journey in 1963-64 from England to Australia that I heard of the first significant road being completed to allow reasonable reliable access for the Chinese by road through Pakistan.

We now have the Belt and Road Initiative [BRI]. By 2018, China had signed up 72 countries in Asia, the Middle East, Africa and Europe to participate in various aspects of BRI.

More than seven years after Chinese President Xi Jinping announced his country’s Belt and Road Initiative (BRI), the vast infrastructure and economic development project has emerged as “the most significant and ambitious strategic initiative of the twenty-first century so far,” according to the Center for Strategic and International Studies’ Global Infrastructure Task Force.

Slated for completion in 2049, the 100<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the founding of the People’s Republic of China, the “BRI/Silk Road” initiative is intended to link Asia to Europe via Africa and the Middle East, spurring investment and increasing global economic integration on terms largely set in Beijing. While China’s Middle East engagement strategy may be touted as benign, in fact it has gone hand in hand with the expansion of China’s military and diplomatic profile in the Middle East.

**B19              Israel Born in a Day                      Isaiah 66:8                      Uniquely Fulfilled in 1948**

Over 26,000 men and women of the Jewish community in the Land volunteered to join the British forces in the fight against Nazi Germany and its Axis allies, serving in the army, air force, and navy. In September 1944, following a prolonged effort by the Jewish Agency in the country and the Zionist movement abroad to achieve recognition of the participation of the Jews of Palestine in the war effort, the Jewish Brigade was formed as an independent military unit of the British Army, with its own flag and emblem. Comprised of some 5,000 men, the brigade saw action in Egypt, northern Italy and northwest Europe.

After the Allied victory in Europe (1945), many of its members joined the “illegal immigration” efforts to bring Holocaust survivors to the Land of Israel.

Britain’s inability to reconcile the conflicting demands of the Jewish and Arab communities led the British government to request that the ‘Question of Palestine’ be placed on the agenda of the United Nations General Assembly (April 1947). As a result, a special committee was constituted to draft proposals concerning the country’s future.

On 29 November 1947, the Assembly voted to adopt the committee’s recommendation to partition the land into two states, one Jewish and one Arab. The Jewish community accepted the plan; the Arabs rejected it.

The final vote was 33 in favour, 13 Against, and 10 Abstained

NUMBER OF COUNTRIES IN UN - 56

VOTING IN FAVOUR – 33: - Australia , Belgium, Bolivia, Brazil, Byelorussian SSR, Canada, Costa Rica, Czechoslovakia, Denmark, Dominican Republic, Ecuador, France, Guatemala, Haiti, Iceland, Liberia , Luxemburg, Netherlands, New Zealand, Nicaragua, Norway, Panama, Paraguay, Peru, Philippines, Poland, South Africa, Soviet Union, Sweden, Ukrainian SSR, United States, Uruguay and Venezuela,

VOTING AGAINST – 13 - Afghanistan, Cuba, Egypt, Greece, India, Iran, Iraq, Lebanon, Pakistan, Saudi Arabia, Syria, Turkey and Yemen

ABSTAINED – 10 - Argentina, Chile, China, Colombia, El Salvador, Ethiopia, Honduras, Mexico, Thailand\*, United Kingdom and Yugoslavia

Ahead of its 73rd Independence Day, Israel's population stands at 9.3 million 2021

**B20      One Nation not Two                      Ezekiel 37:15-22                      Also completely Fulfilled**

The original split into two nations involved Judah and Benjamin being known as Judah splitting from the other 10 tribes, which were called Israel/Samaria – but was prophesied to be united as One Nation again.

The importance of this statement is significant in light of the Tribulational Jews featured in Revelation 7 where we see that those selected are not by chance but that every tribe of Israel will have 12,000 male evangelists and teachers in the Jewish administration after the removal of the Restrainer and the Church.

Different tribes had different tasks and were certainly not all equal as far as population was concerned nor did the Prophecies of Jacob concerning the Tribes of Israel as seen in **Genesis 49**.

**B21      Diaspora Land Condition                      Deuteronomy 29:23-28                      Huge Improvements since 1948**

During the Diaspora, which means “the dispersion” of the Jews to the four corners of the globe, the land of Israel would become a wasteland. During the past 1900 years Israel became a nearly uninhabited, desolate wasteland.

The wasteland was accelerated by the ruling Turkish Caliphate taxing the locals on the basis of the number of trees they had, which resulted in the locals cutting down the trees to reduce taxation.

The return from the Diaspora after they had been scattered - see **Trend 26** has greatly improved especially since the formation of the nation Israel see **Trends 27-28, 30-32 and 36-37**. There is no update on this trend other than to say that it is continuing.

**PERSONAL OBSERVATION**

As we drove from Lebanon through Syria, Jerusalem into Jordan and Iraq on the overland journey from England to Singapore in 1963-4 the amount of arid country was very striking with barely a tree to be seen.

**B22      No King of Israel                      Hosea 3:4-5                      No King until the return of Jesus Christ**

This is an amazing prophecy from nearly three millennia ago as for the last 2700 years Israel has had no king or prince and has for over 1900 years been without a Temple for sacrificial purposes.

As foretold, Israel has been without a king for 2600 years and today the Jewish state is governed by a democracy comprised of multiple political parties under a President. This situation will be changed when the Lord Jesus Christ returns at His Second Coming as the King of the Jews to commence His 1000 year reign on the earth for the Millennium.

In 2017 Roni Alsheikh, the Israeli Commissioner of Police, announced that his department of law enforcement personnel is preparing for the arrival of the Messiah in a truly unique way. “We, the police, are very involved in strengthening the mitzvoth (Bible commandments) between man and his fellow,” he said.

“When the Messiah comes, everyone will want to approach him so it will get very crowded,” predicted the commissioner. “That will be a time when we will have to be very strong in respecting our fellow.”

#### PREPARING FOR THE MESSIAH

Israel's Law Enforcement Gearing Up to Welcome Messiah 2017 [see above]

Gantz: If I lose my Knesset seat, Netanyahu will turn Israel into a monarchy 2021

#### **B23 Blindness of the Jews Romans 11:25-26 After the Rapture a national change occurs**

There is a timetable that is involved in the grafting back in of Israel, and the timing is in the Lord's hands.

The only one who drives any plan that is working out is the Lord of Glory, and His plan is on track; it always has been.

There is no doubt about the eventual outcome of the history of this world; the Lord will be victorious.

The promise of the Lord their God is clear; He will take away their sins. The enormity of what they have done to their Messiah will strike Israel during the Great Tribulation period like a hammer blow, and they will truly look upon the one they pierced, and they will be saved spiritually and delivered physically by His coming. **Zechariah 12:10ff, John 19:34-37, Revelation 1:5-9.**

#### BLINDNESS OF THE JEWS

Nearly half of US Jews don't identify with organized religion, study finds 2018

#### **B24 Jerusalem a Problem Zechariah 12:2,3 Constantly as this is the future world capital**

PREDICTION – That God's city Jerusalem would cause ongoing problems as the end approached

The three valleys at Jerusalem form the sacred Hebrew letter “shin” representing two Names of God the All-Sufficient, Unlimited One and ... Peace.”

In the future the Lord Jesus Christ will reign as the King from Jerusalem

As God promised, Israel will NEVER AGAIN be uprooted from the land that God gave their forefathers.

God made a promise to Abraham, and God keeps His promises. [ See Appendices for God's Covenants]

God has several unfulfilled covenants given in grace to Israel and it is the height of foolishness for countries to think they can eliminate Israel as they will be judged severely by God as seen in Ezekiel 38-39.

It would seem to be a very sound guideline for a nations foreign policy to include an embargo on trying to destroy the nation Israel

It is of interest that a compilation by computer of the most efficient location on earth with minimum travel to evangelise the whole world came up with Jerusalem, which is no surprise!! **Matthew 28:19-20**

In the United Nations there have been more resolutions condemning Israel and its occupation of Jerusalem than for any other city on earth. In 1980 Israel declared united Jerusalem the indivisible, eternal capital of the state of Israel.

The United Nations, the Vatican, and many world leaders want to make it an international city. However, God says that the city is His and He has given it to the Jews forever. [See **Genesis 15:18, Leviticus 25:23 and 2 Chronicles 6:6**]

Despite God's warning, UN resolution 476 flagrantly reiterates that Israel's claim to Jerusalem is null and void. As a result, most countries refuse to transfer their embassies to Jerusalem - Israel's capital.

**RECENT DOCUMENTATION**

In March 2022 there are 90 foreign embassies in Israel with 4 in Jerusalem comprising USA, Guatemala, Honduras and Kosovo with a number of other countries actively considering the move.

UNESCO denies once more Israeli sovereignty in Jerusalem 2017

Israeli Minister: The Bible - not Google - gives Israel moral right to land 2017

US Senate okays keeping embassy in Jerusalem permanently, in vote of 97 to 3 2021

**B25 Anti-Semitism Luke 21:20-24 Constant attempts to eliminate Israel**

Anti-Semitism worldwide is anticipated. History confirms that the Jews have been persecuted as no other people group. Hitler tried to exterminate them, and the Antichrist will attempt the same during the Tribulation.

Today, anti-Semitism is a global epidemic. For example, of over the 700 General Assembly resolutions which have passed since the establishment of the United Nations in 1945 nearly 450 condemn Israel.

None have been passed against any Arab country nor any Arab terrorist organizations! In other words, out of 190 nations in the UN, over 60% of all General Assembly resolutions rebuke just one member, Israel.

**DESTRUCTION OF ISRAEL**

There is a date recurring obsessively in the proclamations of the leaders of the Arab-Islamic world: 2022. It is the year that they have reserved for the end of Israel. "By 2022, possibly earlier, Israel will be destroyed" said Hassan Rahimpour Azghadi of Iran's Supreme Council for the Revolution, the right arm of Khamenei. At least with Iran there has been a consistency over the last few years – but they err, not knowing the scriptures, for it is they who will be wiped away as a power – "It is Written" – Ezekiel 38-39

PM Medvedev: We must fight terror and anti-Semitism 2016

Iran army chief vows next war will see 'eradication' of Israel 2017

Six Key Moments in Israel's Tumultuous Relationship With UNESCO 2017

Study: Social Media Drove UK Antisemitism in 2019 2020

Taliban say willing to establish relations with all nations except Israel 2021

**B26 Israel Partitioned Daniel 11:39 UN Resolution 181**

Currently, the West Bank and Gaza have been separated into Jewish and Palestinian settlements. Dividing Jerusalem, Judea, and Samaria are also being negotiated today in order to create a Palestinian state but remains unresolved.

In 2017 the 70 nations that gathered in Paris for a conference on the Israeli-Palestinian conflict unanimously agreed to call for the creation of a Palestinian state.

The joint declaration issued at the conclusion of the conference also endorsed U.N. Security Council Resolution 2334, which was adopted on December 23, and the six principles U.S. Secretary of State John Kerry laid out in his 71-minute speech on December 28.

The conference did not immediately recognize a Palestinian state, nor was action taken at the U.N. Security Council before Donald Trump was inaugurated.

Can Israel annex parts of Judea and Samaria under its next premier? 2021

**B27 Israel to Prosper Ezekiel 38:12-13 Israel has become prosperous**

We see in Ezekiel a group of nations from the north after a long period of time congregating and turning against Israel with the purpose of pillage because of Israel's prosperity. The way Israel has developed since independence together with vast oil and gas deposits has made it a very tempting target for pillaging. The target is seen as being inhabited by people "gathered out of the nations" which is a picture of Israel.



This group is evaluated below in **Trend 51** as the King of the North whilst those friendly to Israel at that time surprisingly include Arab nations in Sheba and Dedan examined in some detail in **Trend 55**.

This is intriguing, as they side with Israel against these other predominantly Moslem States. This is Saudi Arabia, the United Arab Emirates and other Gulf States, Jordan, and possibly may include Syria, and the Yemeni States and Aden. The battle lines are Shiite(plus other Extremists) versus Sunni in nature.

The present Moslem world will split further into two warring camps, and the Sunni Arabs will support their brethren Israel in the near future when Iran invades the Middle East, and will do so right to the end.

Do not be caught as a minister of God's Word preaching against the Arab sons of Abraham, for they will stand with Israel at this great time of testing and carnage. Teach the truths of the Word to the Arab world, for we have God's Word on it, the Arab nations will support Israel and come to faith.

God is in control of history and it is He that destroys the invading army to show that He is God.

Israeli economy ranked 3rd most stable in the world for 2016 2017  
With Fertility Rising, Israel Is Spared a Demographic Time Bomb 2018  
Oil in the North: Moses' blessing coming to life 2019  
The Leviathan Natural Gas Field Could Be a Game-Changer for Israel-EU Relations 2020  
Israeli data shows world's Jewish population now as high as in 1925 2021

COMMENT – In 2022 the gas and oil capacity could give huge prosperity for Israel supplying these items to the EU, but also may become a “hook in the jaw” to the King of the North, as they have been cut off from the prosperity from their gas/oil pipeline, cut off due to the invasion of Ukraine by Russia.

#### **B28 Israel invincible Zechariah 12:6-9 Great Improvements for self preservation**

One of the great advantages Israel has over every other nation or group globally is their God promised relationship with Him. They are not connected with the original list of nations in **Genesis 10** but a unique nation created at the time of Abraham, as the nation who would provide through Judah not only the King of the world, but also the Saviour of mankind.

God provided a number of unconditional covenants with them and even though they performed poorly, as these promises were grace promises by an unchangeable God, they will be fully realised at some time in history. With God's protection no group of humanity however strong will be able to eliminate the complete nation.

God has and will intervene so that His Plan is completely fulfilled in every detail. Anti Semitism as mentioned in Trend 25 is sheer foolishness as the basis of a countries foreign policy as it is seeking discipline for such a state.

God treats people in grace. In the case of the Exodus God know that this group of believers who crossed the Red Sea was going to utterly fail him and die in the Wilderness, yet he saved them miraculously. God treats us in grace as well. We do not earn or deserve it. We need to have enough knowledge of the word of God to be able to think Biblically under pressure.

Why Israel has the most technologically advanced military on Earth 2017  
Israel Has Submarines Armed with Weapons That Could Kill Millions of People, 2019  
IDF to hold massive exercise this summer, simulating full-scale, multi-front war 2021  
In 'technological leap,' Iron Dome tackles multiple complex threats at once 2021

#### **B29 Fig Tree Prophecy Luke 21:29-33 Fig Tree had been dead has become Alive**

The fig tree in the Bible is often a picture of Israel **Hosea 9:10, Luke 13:6-10**. The other trees mentioned in Luke would picture the nations of the world. Perhaps our Lord was suggesting that increased nationalism will be one of the signs of the end times.

The increased level of nationalism is clearly seen at such events as the Olympic Games where nearly 200 Independent nations now participate in the opening and closing ceremonies. The budding all of the trees indicates that something is near. These signs indicate that the Lord's coming is near.

The generation alive on earth at that time will see these events take place. We in the Church Age do not look for signs as such; we are to be looking for the coming Saviour. **Philippians 3:20, 1 Corinthians 11:26.**

By application the Word of God has eternal validity. What is true of God's words is equally true of Jesus' words for He is God. There is emphasis on learning and applying the Word of God in these passages.

As is seen the Word of God is more sure than the universe, thus learning and applying the Scriptures to one's life is of the utmost importance. Another principle is that Israel has a future, which involves it again becoming centre stage in the Plan of God.

God's plan never gets out of hand. It proceeds smoothly to its final triumph. He always has control over it. Because of the Lord and His character we can rely on the promises and doctrines of God absolutely.

The growth in the number of independent nations in the United Nations is shown in this table

1950	1960	1970	1980	1990	2000	2020
60	99	127	154	159	189	197

[Brexit Chaos Could Be Gateway to Messianic Era, Says End of Days Rabbi 2016](#)

**B30    Export of Fruit from Israel                    Isaiah 27:6            Fulfilled with major export of fruit**

As we have seen during the 1800 years of the dispersion of Israel the land had passed from hand to hand. Many of its conquerors were filled with hatred for the Jewish people and were determined to make an end to their land.

However by the early 1980s Israel had hundreds of agricultural settlements. Citrus fruit growing had become a major business, with exports over \$110million per annum. Citrus fruit from Israel was on sale in many European countries as well as the United States. Israel was, therefore, starting to "fill the face of the world with fruit".

Israel, once a desolate desert, would blossom in the last days and export produce to the world. Israel's increased rainfall and world-renowned irrigation technology have caused the land to blossom. Incredibly, as foretold, they currently export over \$800m worth of fresh produce each year, including over \$200m in flowers and ornamental plants.

The total export of agricultural fresh produce and processed food has doubled from \$1.2 billion in 2003 to \$2.4 billion in 2012.

**B31    Re-afforesting of Israel                    Isaiah 41:19,20            The greening of Israel with 43 million trees**

When the Jews started returning to the land in the early Twentieth Century, it was a malaria-infested swamp land. The highlands were all completely denuded of the trees. There were only 15,000 trees left in all of Israel. Today Israel is the bread-basket of the Middle East and its forests have been replanted.

The mountains of Israel were deliberately denuded of trees due to the taxation policy of the Turks and as a result the land became eroded and barren.

Once fertile valleys became malaria infested swamps. The rich pasture land of the Negev, where the Patriarchs grazed their vast flocks, became a desert.

Since the Jewish state has been founded millions of trees have been planted resulting in increased rainfall. **[See Trend 32]**

Every week tree planting ceremonies take place in which tourists are invited to participate at \$3 a sapling and the results are significant for rainfall increase and retention of soil.

With over 240 million planted trees, Israel is one of only two countries that entered the 21st century with a net gain in the number of trees.

Due to massive forestation efforts, this fact echoed in diverse campaigns. Israeli forests are the product of a major afforestation campaign by the Jewish National Fund.

Throngs to Fulfil Biblical Prophecy in the Holy Land for The New Year of the Trees 2017  
Huge forest fires near Jerusalem contained as terror suspicions mount 2021

**B32      Increased Rainfall                      Hosea 6:3                      Demonstrable Increase in Rainfall**

Rabbi Menachem Kohen of Brooklyn discovered that the land of Israel “suffered an unprecedented, severe and inexplicable (by anything other than supernatural explanations) drought that lasted from the first century until the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, a period of 1,800 years coinciding with the forced dispersion of the Jews.”

Journalist Joseph Farah, prompted by the research of Rabbi Kohen, later discovered that only after the Jews returned did the rain begin to come:

For 1,800 years, it hardly ever rained in Israel. By the 1970’s there was a significant increase in the rainfall in Israel, with an increase of 200mm or 8-inches in the hills and coastal areas since the 1950’s.

Annual average rainfalls in Israel (in millimetres) are as follows:

LOCATION	1930-1960	1970-1980
Coastal Area	539	761
Hills Region	710	850
Jerusalem	480	750
Jordan Rift Valley	270	330
Dead Sea	47	90

**1993** Within the study region in southern Israel, the annual average rainfall during the period 1961-1990 increased by up to 30%, with only minor changes in the control stations representing the central and northern parts of the country. The retreat of aridity is made even more pronounced by an appreciable decrease in the coefficient of variation (CV) in nearly all of the 30 rain stations within the study region.

The geographical area where maximum CV reductions were found correlates well with the area where intensive land-use variations took place with the initial operation of the National Water Carrier in 1964.

A global climate change in the sea surface temperatures starting in the early 1960’s may have had an effect to increase seasonal rainfall. Current research is aimed at resolving this issue.

Israel: Rains continue to deluge country, causing flooding in coastal, desert areas 2020

COMMENT I understand that in the 19<sup>th</sup> century the Landes region near Bordeaux in France was being affected by encroaching sand dunes. A massive planting of trees stopped the dunes and increased the rainfall significantly. This was also tried in Algeria, Southern Africa and Australia

**B33      Jewish Evangelism                      Revelation 7:2-8                      Management of God’s plan In the Tribulation**

The Jewish nation had been given the task by the Lord Jesus Christ through His disciples **Matthew 28:19-20** “Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: 20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world.” Amen. This they obviously failed to do and the Church was inserted into God’s plan.

After the removal of the Church at the Rapture the sporadic attempts by the Church through missions will have accomplished much. However the Lord says to Israel that He will be with them “to the end of the world [age]”, meaning to His Second Advent.

In the Book of the Revelation we see the letters to the seven churches in Chapters 3-4, the Church in heaven in Chapters 4-5 and after the commencement of the 7 Seal Judgments in Chapter 6 have the revival of Jewish Evangelism with significant success in Revelation 7.

All these sealed Jewish men survive as seen in **Revelation 14:1**, “*And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads*”.

They have done an excellent job for the Lord but it is up to God to complete the task with a mighty multilingual angel giving the gospel in **Revelation 14:6-7**, “*And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, 7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.*”

The Jews, due to the dispersion, are in almost every country in the world and speak local languages. Not all of the Jews will return to Israel until the Lord calls them back at the Second Advent. They are therefore in a unique position to evangelise the world once they have been converted.

Major Demographic Shifts Indicate Israel Will Soon Redivide Into 12 Tribes 2017  
Israeli High Court Allows DNA Testing to Prove Judaism 2020

**COMMENT** This prophecy of 96 AD requires 144,000 Jews who know their tribal heritage to be available 1900 years after the destruction of their country which in anyone's book is a great miracle of preservation by God.

From the above two documents cited above I am encouraged on the “coincidence of the timing” of the development of the review on what tribes Jewish individuals come from interestingly is not too early nor is it too late. DNA advances may see the markers for each of the twelve tribes identified in coming months.

### **B34 Protection of Believers Matthew 24:15-21 This refers more to the Tribulation period**

This marks the second half of the Tribulation and begins with the abomination of desolation being erected in the rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem. This is when the Antichrist in the middle of the Tribulation takes over the Jewish temple and seats himself in the Holy of Holies and declares himself to be the one true God. **2 Thessalonians 2:1-12**

As a result of the abomination of desolation there is the flight of Israel. Israel flees the land.

The emphasis is on the urgency. They must run and run quickly and immediately and there are three in consequences if the abomination of desolation occurs at the wrong time.

1. It will be difficult for those who are pregnant or who have to carry small infants.
2. It will be difficult if it happens in winter.
3. It will be difficult if it happens on the Sabbath because of the lack of public transport on that day.

It is in verse 21 that Satan inaugurates his first final attempt to destroy the Jews once and for all. He does this because he knows what the basis of the Second Coming is.

If he is able to eliminate all the Jews then Christ's return is in vain because as King of the Jews he will have no people to reign over and there will be no Jews to take over the Promised Land as God had promised the nation Israel.

So the abomination of desolation marks the beginning point of Satan's final attempt to destroy the Jews, once and for all, and so it is a period of worldwide anti Semitism.

The abomination of desolation is the animated statue of the World dictator which is set up in the re-built temple of Jerusalem.

This, like many biblical events, had a prototype which occurred when Antiochus Epiphanes set up a statue in the temple after he had murdered many of the Levitical priests in the second century BC.

In this passage God orders those in Jerusalem at the time the image is erected to flee to the mountains of Edom, Ammon and Moab, where they will be divinely sustained.

As soon as the statue is erected they are without delay to head out from Jerusalem. It is clearly shown here that God always protects believers but that it is only by obedience, in this case based upon a thorough knowledge of His Word so that correct decisions can be made under pressure **1 Corinthians 10:13**.

Verse 22 shows that the time will be reduced so that many will survive this onslaught meaning that no one will know the day or hour of the Lord's arrival on earth at Jerusalem. **Matthew 24:36**

**B35    Revival of Hebrew                    Zephaniah 3:8,9                    The Language of Israel revived**

One of the most unusual signs of the coming King is a revival of Hebrew. Hebrew was the language dating back from the time of the Judges and coming from the Akkadian, which is one of the oldest languages of the world. The Old Testament was written originally in Akkadian/Hebrew.

With the Babylonian captivity and in the years following Hebrew usage declined, and the spoken language of Israel became Aramaic and Greek. When Jerusalem was destroyed the Jews were scattered throughout the world and they generally adopted the language of the country they settled in. In Europe, two languages, Yiddish and Ladino, based on German and Spanish, evolved. By the 19th Century it was thought that Hebrew might become extinct.

However in 1888 a school was set up in Jerusalem where all the subjects were taught in Hebrew, and with the multiplicity of languages of those migrating to Israel, Hebrew became the natural choice for a national language. In order that Hebrew could be adopted to suit a modern state, the vocabulary was increased from 7700 words to some 30,000 words.

The Hebrew spoken today some 4000 years from Abraham is closer to the language of the Old Testament than today's English is to that of Chaucer's day. In fact a young girl speaking Hebrew today could converse with David, and because of the origins of Hebrew in Akkadian, could probably speak with Moses and Abraham and be understood. In contrast we would have great difficulty speaking with Shakespeare who lived 400 years ago, and especially Chaucer who lived a mere 600 years ago, and would have no communications at all with King Alfred with his "old English" language of 1100 years ago.

This is a language without any native speakers subsequently acquiring several million such native speakers. There are no other examples of a sacred language becoming a national language with millions of first language speakers the we have here.

In 1948, Hebrew became an official language of the state of Israel. Originally there was only one language as stated in **Genesis 11:1** and this pure speech will be restored. Interestingly, Hebrew has no swear words.

Hebrew: A Revived Language for A Restored People 2016

**B36    Desert to Bloom                    Isaiah 35:1                    Cropland tripled in this generation**

Chapter 35 is in stark contrast to the last. Edom is judged forever for their persistent rejection of the Lord and hatred of his people, and so it becomes permanent wilderness, a wonderful study area for people interested in snakes!

Israel however, that has become a desert again by war, and is desert by climate shifts over the years becomes totally fertile, even to the Judean desert that today is like blasted Edom.

There is restoration of the land of promise to the state that it was in Abraham's day, with agriculture and pastoral farming possible from Haran to Sinai.

In the desert areas of the Negev, towns and agricultural villages are growing rapidly. The Jews have become known world-wide for their skills in converting desert areas back to useful production. The Israelis have nearly tripled their total cropland since 1948 by draining swamps, expanding irrigation, and ending soil erosion.

In 2018 Israel's Cabinet approved a \$30 million plan to deal with the country's drought problem. The plan would for the first time pump desalinated water directly into Lake Kinneret, or the Sea of Galilee.

The plan also will rehabilitate seven streams in northern Israel turning the lake into a reservoir for desalinated water

In 2020 heavy rain filled the Sea of Galilee to its highest level since 1993, when the water level reached 209.33 metres (686 feet) below sea level during the same period. The level reached within 73.5 centimetres of being full.

New Red Sea-Dead Sea Pipeline Echoes Isaiah's Prophecy of Water in Desert, 2017

**B37 Vineyards Rebuilt Amos 9:13-15 Vineyards in 2014 valued at \$220m**

In 1848, a rabbi in Jerusalem founded the first documented winery in modern times but its establishment was short lived. In 1870, the first Jewish agricultural college, Mikveh Israel, was founded and featured a course on viticulture.

The root of the modern Israeli wine industry can be traced to the late 19<sup>th</sup> century when the French Baron Edmond de Rothschild, owner of the Bordeaux estate Château Lafite-Rothschild, began importing French grape varieties and technical know how to the region. In 1882, he helped establish Carmel Winery with vineyards and wine production facilities near Haifa.

Nowadays Israeli wine is produced by hundreds of wineries, ranging in size from small boutique enterprises to large companies producing over ten million bottles per year. In 2011, Israeli wine exports totalled over \$26.7m. This prophecy has been well and truly fulfilled. By 2015 it had reached \$39 million.

Harvesting Grapes on the Mountain of Blessings as Prophesied in Jeremiah 2017

**B38 Rebuild Temple Revelation 11:1-2 Plans for the Temple complete**

The re-building of the temple in Jerusalem is a powerful sign of the imminent return of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Whether one views Zion as Israel or the temple, this prophecy's literal fulfilment has greatly increased in likelihood over the last 45 years.

In 1948 Israel became a nation for the first time since 70 AD. Jerusalem, the site of the temple, was restored to Israel in 1967, becoming the biggest city in Israel in 1977. In 1981 Jerusalem was declared the capital of Israel.

Preparations for a new temple in Jerusalem have been proceeding for several years, with the plans already drawn. The major problem has been the assumption that the Dome of the Rock mosque was on the exact site of the temple and would have to be demolished, causing potentially huge inter religious strife.

However, in 1983, scientists from Jerusalem and the United States, using infra-red thermography, found that the actual temple site was 90 metres north of the Dome of the Rock **Psalm 48:2**. The Dome of the Rock would therefore be placed in the outer court of the temple complex. It is worthy of note that John in **Revelation 11:1, 2** was told not to measure that area.

Another interesting aspect of the discovery was that the slab of natural rock on which the Ark of the Covenant sat appears to be protruding above the ground today, under a minor dome called the Dome of the Tablets. This is directly related to the Golden Gate.

There is therefore no major reason why the Temple, which is to be used in the Tribulation, cannot be built. For the first time in 1900 years the nation Israel has access to the Temple site and the power to erect a Temple without insurmountable problems with Muslims. It may well be part of the solution to the Middle East Crisis that the three monotheistic faiths, Christianity, Islam and Judaism will all be allowed to have a centre for worship on Temple Mount.

A rebuilt temple in Israel was anticipated as Jesus, Daniel, Paul, and John all refer to the temple in the last days. Therefore we know it must be rebuilt. Preparations by the Temple Institute are nearly complete! The texts are **Daniel 9:27, 12:11, Mark 13:14, 2 Thessalonians 2:4, Revelation 11:1-2**

In July 2013 an Israeli cabinet minister publicly stated that perhaps the time has come to rebuild the biblical Temple on Temple Mount. A non-government organization known as, "The Temple Institute has been dedicated to every aspect of the Biblical commandment to build the Holy Temple of God on Mount Moriah in Jerusalem", the group's website reads. "Our short-term goal is to rekindle the flame of the Holy Temple in the hearts of mankind through education while our long-term goal is to do all in our limited power to bring about the building of the Holy Temple in our time".

Provision of items to be used in a new Temple includes provision of the Holy of Holies Veil, a massive curtain, 66 feet high by 33 feet wide and 2 inches thick, being a replica of the one that once hung in the Second Temple that was consumed by fire in August of A.D. 70.

It was reported that this task was already underway in the Jewish community of Shiloh, located in biblical Samaria about 40 minutes north of Jerusalem. For more than two years women from the community have been working to assemble the materials and learn the techniques needed to weave the veil that will hang between, and separate, the Holy Place and the Holy of Holies.

In October 2014 it was announced that the Temple Institute Raised \$100k for Third Temple Plans while later it was announced that the Jewish Temple altar had been rebuilt in kitset and was ready for use.

In December 2018 the new altar, fit for the Temple, was dedicated outside the walls of the Old City of Jerusalem. The altar is built out of bricks over a wooden frame, and specifically not of stone, since Jewish law requires that the Temple and its various structures not be made out of stone that has been hewn by iron implements.

Olive oil, wine and grain, produced according to standards required by the laws in the Torah pertaining to ritual offerings, were also "offered" on the new altar in the practice exercise, while ketoret, a mix of oils and perfumes used in the ancient temples, was offered on a separate, smaller altar.

All eyes might be on the Temple Mount after the UAE-Israel deal 2020  
15,000 Muslim worshipers pack Temple Mount in defiance of COVID restrictions 2021  
Jews are disguising themselves as Muslims to pray on Temple Mount - report 2021

**STATUS OF TREND 38 – UNDERWAY, TO BE FULFILLED WHEN NEW TEMPLE OPERATIONAL**

**B39      Temple Sacrifices                                  Daniel 9:27                                  Priests Trained for service**

**REVIEW**

In conjunction with the rebuilding of the Temple the Temple sacrifices would be reinstated in Israel in the last days. Daniel foresaw the Antichrist ending the daily sacrifices.

This would require a Temple to be in position [see **Trend 38** above]. Therefore, the Jewish sacrificial system must have first been restored in the last days.

Currently, the Temple Institute has created the temple furniture, vessels, and priestly garments. There are also several hundred young Jewish men in training for the Levitical priesthood.

**PROGRESS TOWARDS NORMAL TEMPLE SACRIFICES BEING FORMALLY ACCEPTED**

There is still no Temple, but priests have been trained.

In 2013 was held a special practice drill in preparation for the reinstatement of the 'daily perpetual offering' recorded in the book of Leviticus. This was the first time such an event has taken place in over 1900 years, since the destruction of the Second Temple by the hands of the Romans in 70 AD. That evening an historic practice drill of the daily Tamid offering was re-enacted by a group of contemporary priests-in-training.

In 2014 an Israeli researcher says she has identified a nearly 2,000-year old textile that may contain a mysterious blue dye described in the Bible, one of the few remnants of the ancient colour ever found. The Bible commands Jews to wear a blue fringe on their garments, but the dye was lost in antiquity.

An attempt to slaughter an animal for a Passover sacrifice atop the Temple Mount in Jerusalem has led to the arrest of eight Jews and brought the desire of many Jews for a rebuilt temple back into the spotlight.

In October for the first time since the destruction of the Second Temple a re-enactment of the famed Festival of the Water Libation was held during the Feast of Tabernacles with participants dressed in priestly garments descending to the spring of Siloam and drew water in a special Temple vessel. By the time the procession reached the old city of Jerusalem the group had swelled to over one thousand. This is one of two key ceremonies, the other being the kindling of lights and requires a huge golden lampstand set up in the Temple Compound.

In December the first pure olive oil was produced in 2000 years for religious dedication. The production of four and a half litres of the precious olive oil this year was an extremely complex process due to the necessity of keeping it pure according to Jewish law. In addition, the ceramic flasks also had to be made to conform to the standards of religious purity required for use in the Temple. The newly pressed olive oil featured in a festive procession through the Old City of Jerusalem on the seventh night of Hanukkah from the Zion Gate to the Temple Institute's visitors centre.

After re-enacting the historic Pesach [Passover] sacrifice offering on April 1st 2015, the Temple Institute together with Women on Behalf of the Holy Temple held another historic event, renewing the Omer harvest and offering of the new barley crop on Sunday. The re-enactment of the offering was held on the 16th of Nisan in the Jewish calendar, the same day when the Omer offering was performed in the Holy Temple in ancient times. Offering the Omer is a commandment from the Torah, and was instituted to be held annually at the Temple.

It marks the first day of the fifty day countdown from Pesach up until the Shavuot holiday, which commemorates the receiving of the Torah at Mount Sinai in Biblical times. It was held as part of the Temple Institute's activities to prepare for renewed Temple service at the time of the Third Temple.

In 2018 the religious Jewish factions say they are moving ever closer to the realization of the Third Temple in Jerusalem. The latest evidence of this is police authorization, granted on Sunday, for a Passover sacrificial ceremony to be held just tens of metres from where the Second Temple once stood. They have been holding public Passover sacrifices, in accordance with the biblical outline, for years, but never before have they been permitted to conduct the ceremony so close to the Temple Mount

[DNA Studies Trace Jewish Priestly Lineage from Biblical Times](#) 2015

[Sanhedrin Takes Major Step Toward Revelation 11 With High Priest Appointment](#) 2016

[First time in 1,000 years: Yom Kippur service on Temple Mount](#) 2016

[Temple-ready altar dedicated on last day of Hanukkah by activist groups](#) 2018

[Hundreds of Jews Ascend Temple Mount on Rosh Chodesh Nisan](#) 2021

[Passover sacrifice at foot at Temple Mount - Temple mourners practice sacrificing the communal Paschal offering and pray for the reinstatement of the true Passover sacrifice](#) 2021

## **STATUS OF TREND 39 – UNDERWAY TO BE FULFILLED WHEN NEW TEMPLE OPERATIONAL**

### **B40 Red Heifer Search**

**Numbers 19:2-9**

**Active Searching for the Red Heifer**

To produce a purifying holy water, ashes are to be added, and they are to be ashes from a pure red heifer, without any defect, upon which no yoke had been laid. This was to be a young animal specially set aside, never used and worn out as a beast of burden, for its purpose is to be the means of removal of the burden of sin and death from those contaminated by contact with the dead. It will be slain as a sin offering, verses 9, 17, to remind all that, "the wages of sin is death". **Romans 6:23.**

It was a female, for the woman is the "life bearer", and due to sin's entry, the one who brings a new sinner into the world with each birth. The hope however is also in the woman, and one young woman, Mary, would bring into the world, through her obedience, a Saviour into the world to take away the penalty of sin and death. **Luke 1:28-38, 46-55, Romans 6:23, 8:1-7, 1 Corinthians 15:54-56, Philippians 2:1-8, Hebrews 2:6-18.**



In 2013 it was reported that the Temple Institute was delighted to announce the birth of a perfect red heifer in the USA. Unfortunately upon recent inspection it has become clear that Talia, as she is affectionately known, has become disqualified for use for the ordinance of the red heifer and is now unfit according to Biblical law (and she always was anyway, because she was not an Israeli heifer). This is on account of a change of pigmentation in a patch of skin, as well as the appearance of white hairs in the affected area. Changes of this nature are not uncommon occurrences in the bovine world as a heifer matures, a fact that contributes to the rarity of finding a perfectly pure, kosher red heifer.

Jewish activists launch crowd funding appeal to breed perfect red heifer 2018

**STATUS OF TREND 40 – CONSIDERED TO BE WELL UNDERWAY READY TO BE FULFILLED**

**B41 Ancient Cities Rebuilt      Ezekiel 36:33-38      Considered fulfilled in this generation**

One of the features of the nation of Israel since its founding in modern times in 1948, has been the aggressive development of areas under its control.

This not only has consisted of re-afforestation, agriculture and fruit growing as seen above but also to the development and expansion of many settlements throughout the land.

With the migration of the Jews, whose numbers expanded from 10,000 Jewish inhabitants in 1870 to some three million in 1980 and 7.7 million 30 years later, "the waste cities shall be filled with flocks of men".

The ultimate fulfilment of this will come in the messianic kingdom, when Christ's reign will be clearly seen and will be undisputed. In that day, no one will be able to doubt the sovereignty of Christ and at last there will be peace on earth.

Petra Unearthed: A Citadel for The End of Days 2016

**STATUS OF TREND 41 – CONSIDERED FULFILLED**

**B42 Time of the Gentiles Ends      Luke 21:24      Awaiting the return of Jesus Christ**

The times of the Gentiles should be dated from the destruction of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar in 586 BC. With that act the Jews were banned from the Jerusalem area and it thus came under Gentile rule. Various groups, including the Romans, Arabs, Crusaders, Turks and finally the British, controlled the area and it wasn't until the Balfour Declaration of 1917 that the first definitive signs of the end of the times of the Gentiles appeared.

The sign that the times of the Gentiles were terminating was further progressed by the establishment of the State of Israel in May 1948, the taking of Jerusalem in 1967, and its proclamation as the capital city of the Jewish State. The times of the Gentiles have lasted over 1900 years to date and will finally terminate with the return of the King of the Jews, the Lord Jesus Christ, at His Second Advent.

In September 2018 more than 6,000 pro-Israel evangelical Christians from nearly 100 countries took part in the annual Jerusalem March on Thursday during the Jewish holiday of Sukkot — the Feast of Tabernacles. The 3-kilometre (1.9-mile) march is the highlight of a week of events, most of them in Jerusalem, celebrating the seven-day holiday. This was the 39th year that the gathering, organized by the International Christian Embassy in Jerusalem, that was being held.

More Than 6,000 pro-Israel Evangelicals to March in Annual Jerusalem Parade 2018

**STATUS OF TREND 42 – THERE HAS BEEN HUGE PROGRESS IN THIS TREND IN THIS GENERATION**

**B43 Peace Treaties      I Thessalonians 5:3      Many Peace Talks**

There would be a global cry for peace. Never has there been such a concerted, global effort to bring about peace at any cost as there is today. In the last days Israel would have a peace treaty in place that the Antichrist will confirm and eventually break as shown in **Daniel 9:27**. Currently the world's governments are striving for an Israeli peace treaty.

The Antichrist would use a false peace to destroy many as shown in **Daniel 8:23-25**. *“And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up. 24 And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people. 25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.”*

With all the problems facing mankind, multitudes are looking for a saviour to usher in peace and prosperity without moral accountability. The Antichrist will promise the world and Israel such a peace if they follow him but his intentions will be sinister.

**STATUS AT 1940** – Commencement of World War II. The tearing up of Chamberlain’s “Peace in Our Time” document. There was no nation Israel

**CURRENT STATUS** – Israel is in the land but Peace remains elusive. Peace arrives for a short time with the entry of the strong man from Europe, the Antichrist as peace negotiations have been continuously elusive.

### RECENT DOCUMENTATION

There has been a significant effort in this area especially with the Abraham Accords

[Prince William said to view Mideast peace as lifelong mission](#) 2018  
[Full text of the Abraham Accords signed by Israel, the UAE and Bahrain](#) 2020  
[Jordan, Egypt and EU urge renewal of Israel-Palestinian peace talks](#) 2020  
[Muslim-majority Kosovo forges ties with Israel; will open embassy in Jerusalem](#) 2021  
[Ukraine's envoy: We could recognize Jerusalem as capital in coming months](#) 2021  
['Peace Railway' from Israel to Arab Gulf states to lay tracks](#) 2021  
[As Israelis Flock To UAE, They See A New Precedent: Peace Deals Without Giving Ground](#) 2021  
['Lebanon willing to resume indirect talks with Israel'](#) 2021  
[Bahrain envoy hopes Abraham Accords will spur 'comprehensive peace' in Mideast](#) 2021  
[Israel's embassy in Amman calls Jordan a "strategic partner"](#) 2021

### CONCLUSIONS ON TREND 43

This trend spells out clearly the great progress for between the Arabs and associated Moslem countries during the 4 years of President Trump’s period

### STATUS OF TREND 43 UNDERWAY ESPECIALLY UNDER THE ABRAHAMIC ACCORDS

#### **B44 Attack on Jerusalem Zechariah 14:1-9 Always attacked but specifically future**

In the history of Jerusalem there have been many sieges. The Jebusites held Jerusalem for many centuries. It was the only part of the Promised Land that was not conquered by Joshua. It was left to David many years later to conquer this stronghold.

Two of the major dates involve the fall of Jerusalem, 586 BC and 70 AD with Nebuchadnezzar taking the southern Kingdom of Judah into captivity in Babylon on the first occasion while the Romans dispersed the Jews on the second. There will be a third siege of Jerusalem which will not be successful. That will be at the end of the Tribulation. This is the occasion which is dealt with in this chapter.

One phrase that is repeated a number of times in this and subsequent sections is “in that day”. When the Jews give an account of something they give a summary account and then subsequently go back and give additional details.

The fulfillment of this prophecy therefore should not be confused with the fall of Jerusalem in 70 AD. In this prophecy, the time of the prophecy is linked with the day of the Lord, a term used for the Tribulation, Second Advent and sometimes the Millennium. In addition the city is not completely taken and the Lord fights against the nations **Revelation 19:11-21**. The attack on Jerusalem represents the final period before and during the Second Advent of Jesus Christ.

World Turning Against Jerusalem in fulfilment of Biblical Prophecy 2015

**CURRENT STATUS OF TREND 44** – Very much the focus of the World [see also Trend 24] but will not be fulfilled until well into the Tribulation

**B45    Layout of Jerusalem                    Jeremiah 31:38-40                    Prophecy Considered fulfilled**

"Jerusalem will encompass the Tower of Hananeel - Gate of the Corner - Gareb - Hill Goah - Valley of dead bodies - Ashes - Fields - Brook Kidron - Horse Gate." A study of the expansion of Jerusalem reveals that it has expanded point by point in close relation to the prophecy of **Jeremiah 31:38-40**, most of the expansion being undertaken since 1900. With the return of the Jews to Israel this prophecy of Jeremiah could be considered to be fulfilled.

First time since Six-Day War: Jerusalem to expand 2017

**STATUS OF TREND 45 – CONSIDERED WELL ON THE WAY TO COMPLETION**

**B46    Eastern Gate Closed                    Ezekiel 44:1-3                    Already Fulfilled until the return of Christ**

The gate being shut was a shock to the prophet, for it was not shut in Solomon's Temple, except after dark, and during Passover it was open 24 hours a day. The eastern gate was a significant one of the Temple, for entry and departure in both Solomon and Herod's Temple. This gate in the Millennial Temple is God's entry point and it is not to be used by anyone else.

The only person to sit in this gate to eat bread there, as the priests used to in the two previous temples, is the prince himself. The early rabbis believed that the prince here referred to was the Messiah; the Lord Jesus Christ. Ezekiel however, appears to believe this is David, the Lord's co-regent to rule the nation Israel and possibly the entire earth. **Ezekiel 34:23ff, 37:24ff.**

The prince is the only one who will leave this way, for He is the Lord's regent upon the earth and rules by His direct permission, and under his direct orders. No other person uses this gate. Having said this, the "prince" may still be the Lord Jesus Christ alone, for his title is "Son of David".

Today, as prophesied, the Eastern Gate remains sealed. The Ottoman Sultan Suleiman the Magnificent sealed off the Golden Gate in 1541. While this may have been purely for defensive reasons, in Jewish tradition, this is the gate through which the Messiah will enter Jerusalem and it is suggested that Suleiman the Magnificent sealed off the Golden Gate to prevent the Messiah's entrance.

The Muslims also built a cemetery in front of the gate, in the belief that the precursor to the Messiah, Elijah, would not be able to pass through the Golden Gate and thus the Messiah would not come. This belief was based upon two premises. First, according to Islamic teaching Elijah is a descendant of Aaron, making him a priest. Secondly, Jewish priests are not permitted to enter a cemetery.

This second premise is not wholly correct because a priest is permitted to enter a cemetery in which primarily non-Jews are buried such as the one outside the Golden Gate. A collapse of the ground around the Golden Gate a few years back enabled archaeologists to excavate to its foundations, and they discovered that it was indeed built upon an earlier gate from Herodian times. It is indeed the historic "Golden Gate".

The earthquakes described in **Revelation 16:17-20** make clear that the walls will fall down burying the cemetery anyway – the Lord will enter through the open gateway – that his judgments have shaken open.

**STATUS AT 1940** – Eastern gate closed in accordance with the prophecy

The Golden Gate: A new focus of tension on the Temple Mount 2019

**STATUS OF TREND 46 COMPLETE**

**B47    Rebuilt on its own ruins                      Jeremiah 30:18                      Prophecy considered fulfilled**

Jerusalem would be rebuilt on its own ruins. Since 1948, Jerusalem has been rebuilt on the old ruins exactly as foretold. This could be considered as a fulfilled prophecy.

**STATUS OF TREND 47 – CONSIDERED COMPLETE, PROPHECY FULFILLED.**

**B48    Dwell without walls                      Ezekiel 38:8-11                      Prophecy considered fulfilled**

Israel would dwell without walls prior to the invasion from the north. As foretold, Israel now dwells "without walls" or bars or gates. Until 1900, most Middle East cities and villages were fortified. Yet modern weaponry can "ascend...covering the land like a cloud" making these barriers obsolete.

Jerusalem was surrounded by walls since it was a tiny hamlet inhabited by Jebusites thousands of years ago, is finally fulfilling its prophesied destiny as an unwallled city – a reality which seemed almost impossible until very modern times. The walls of Jerusalem were destroyed by the Babylonians during the destruction of the First Temple, but immediately after the Jews returned to Zion, their initial task was to erect walls around Jerusalem. (**Nehemiah 3:1-32**).

At the end of the Second Temple period, with Jerusalem growing and sprawling further northwards beyond the original walls, a second fortified wall was built to the north, containing 14 towers according to the historian Josephus, as well as a moat in front of it. Later, during the life of Jesus, a third wall was built stretching the city even further north. In subsequent generations, Jerusalem was renamed, repopulated and denuded of its walls, but no Jews were allowed to enter the city by the Roman conquerors.

The walls of Jerusalem were erected once again later in a vain attempt to protect against Sassanian, Muslim and Crusader invaders but Jerusalem did not grow beyond its borders even as it gained influence in three religions. Suleiman the Magnificent restored the walls of Jerusalem in 1536 and they have stood the test of time, but it was only 150 years ago that Jews seriously began contemplating establishing neighbourhoods and communities outside the walls.

It was the dream of one Jew, Joseph Rivlin, to be the architect of the fulfilment of Zechariah's prophecy. Rivlin, a leader of the establishers of the Ashkenazic community in Jerusalem, wished to escape the crowded, squalid living conditions in the Old City.

In 1869 He set about establishing the Nahalat Shiva neighbourhood. Rivlin went on to found a total of 13 neighbourhoods outside the walls, until he earned himself the Yiddish nickname "Shtetlmacher", or Town-Maker. He died impoverished, unable to pay even the doctor who treated him, but his legacy as the fulfiller of Zechariah's prophecy lives on in modern Jerusalem.

Now just 5 percent of Jerusalem's 800,000 population live within the walls, while the other 95 percent are spread over a vast municipal area. While Zechariah's "wall of fire" is not visible to the naked eye, few believers could deny that the modern, unwallled Jerusalem is protected by Divine grace.

The 'Unwalling' of Jerusalem Proves Zechariah's Prophecy Coming to Life 2017

**STATUS OF TREND 48 – CONSIDERED FULFILLED**

**B49    Israel to Return                      Isaiah 11:12                      Huge return to Israel of Jewish settlers**

These prophecies are only fulfilled in their entirety when the Lord Jesus Christ comes to reign over Israel in fulfilment of the Davidic covenant. However, in the time preceding the second advent of Christ, there would be expected to be an increase in the number of Jews in the land.

The increase over the last 110 years has been dramatic with 13.5 fold increase in Jews in the Promised Land over the period 1900 to 2010 and a doubling of the Jewish population in the 40 years from 1970.

REGION	1900	1942	1970	2010
AFRICA	370,000	594,000	195,000	76,000
AMERICAS	1,550,000	4,800,000	6,200,000	6,040,000
ASIA	350,000	780,000	2,940,000	5,740,000

EVANGELICAL BIBLE COLLEGE OF WESTERN AUSTRALIA

EUROPE	8,980,000	9,240,000	3,230,000	1,460,000
OCEANIA	17,000	27,000	70,000	115,000
ISRAEL	40,000	400,000	2,580,000	5,420,000

In 2010 we saw over 40% of the world's Jewry living in Israel compared with 2.5% some 70 years earlier. By 2016 over 50% of all Jews lived in the land of Israel. However there still remain many Jews world-wide living in countries outside Israel: the majority being in the United States.

This widespread group, it appears, will in many cases stay in their adopted countries, speaking the languages of the Gentiles, to fulfil the mass evangelism portrayed in **Revelation 7.6**.

It is of interest that the Jews were told of the good news in Gentile languages immediately after the first advent of the Lord Jesus Christ at Pentecost **Acts 2:5-12**.

As seen above in **Trend 33** through the sealed 144,000 Jews God will now bring world-wide the good news to the Gentiles in their own languages immediately prior to the Second Advent of the Lord.

These Jews will be evangelists in every country of the world. Here, because of the dispersion, they will give the gospel in many languages. The ability in the first case at Pentecost in 32 AD was miraculous, whilst in the second case it is likely, while divinely planned, to be largely based on a learnt language.

**TWO WORLDWIDE REGATHERINGS OF ISRAEL**

The Bible states that there are going to be two worldwide gatherings of the Jewish people. The first is a worldwide regathering in unbelief in preparation for judgment, specifically the judgment of the Tribulation. The second will be the worldwide regathering in faith in preparation for blessing, specifically in the Millennium. This two stage sequence is well illustrated in the Dry Bones passage of **Ezekiel 37: 1-13**.

From the above data we note that since World War II we have seen the first regathering taking place with Israel becoming strong but not accepting in large numbers Jesus Christ as the Messiah.

It is physical but not spiritual. In the future there will be a spiritual revival in Israel which will result in the return of the Messiah and the Second world wide regathering of the Jews.

In a historic first in 2018 the Israeli government is moving forward with a plan to reconnect with tens of millions of people that apparently have Jewish ancestry. Such a project may not only drastically change the demographics of Israel but also bring about a prophecy in Obadiah suggesting that these people will fill up the Negev region in southern Israel, paving the way for the Messiah.

A committee appointed by Israel's Diaspora Affairs ministry has submitted a report that said there are approximately 60 million people around the world with an unrecognized affinity to Judaism or Israel.

The committee found that among them are communities that could be brought to Israel and converted to Judaism. The committee's recommendations call for reaching out to these communities and introducing them to content related to Israel and Judaism.

Ashley Perry is President of Reconnectar, an organization that enables every person with Jewish ancestry to reconnect in any way they see fit. He heads the governmental caucus for the descendants of Jews of Spanish and Portuguese Jewish communities and was consulted by the new government committee as they prepared their report. Perry said that there are well over 100 million descendants of Spanish and Portuguese Jewish communities.

Of those, 14 million in some way self-identify in some way with Judaism. From the surveys and research his organization has performed, Perry believes that there may be over one million of these people who are interested in making aliyah (immigration to Israel, literally 'rising up'. If this is accurate, this conforms to a prophecy in **Obadiah 1:19**.

Chief Rabbi of Brussels: There is no future for Jews in Europe 2015

[Brooklyn Chassidic Rabbi Calls for Massive Aliyah Before It's Too Late 2020](#)

[Israeli High Court Allows DNA Testing to Prove Judaism 2020](#)

[Immigration to Israel surges in 2021 by 30 percent 2021](#)

[Afghanistan's last Jew leaves after Taliban takeover 2021](#)

**STATUS OF TREND 49 – CONSIDERED FULFILLED TO A VERY LARGE EXTENT**

**B50 Ethiopian Jews return Zephaniah 3:10-11 Prophecy Considered fulfilled**

In 1984 Operation Moses saw the airlift of 15,000 Ethiopian Jews who had already fled to refugee camps in Sudan to escape starvation.

In 1991, Operation Solomon flew 20,000 Jews to Israel from Ethiopia itself.

A further airlift began in June of 1999, aimed at transporting the last 8,000 members of the Quara Jewish community from north eastern Ethiopia to Israel.

In 1940 there was no action with 'No Israel' and Ethiopia under Italian control as a colony. However in our Generation the return of Ethiopian Jews to Israel is substantially complete.

[Government to back airlift of 2,000 Ethiopians to Israel by year's end 2020](#)

[Work goes on: Efforts to bring last of Ethiopian Jews to Israel 2021](#)

[Amid war in Ethiopia, Herzog urges bringing remaining Jews to Israel 'quickly' 2021](#)

**STATUS OF TREND 50 – CONSIDERED FULFILLED**

**B100 Millennium Revelation 20 Absolutely certain but in God's Timing**

In this book I have cited a list 188 individual prophecies regarding the Millennium from 20 Old Testament and 7 New Testament Books. [For further information please see the list in the appendices.]

Whilst it is probably not the full number of prophecies that could be cited, especially where there are complete chapters in the Old Testament dealing with this 1000 year reign, the amount of documentary evidence is convincing

It is clear from such a widespread range of prophecies regarding the Millennium and the unfulfilled covenants by God to His chosen nation that with the return of Israel we will confirm a literal fulfilment to this 1000 years of the Messiah's reign to fulfil His promises. We can therefore look forward with confidence to the Lord's return for Israel in God's time.

**STATUS OF TREND 100 - FULFILLED BY THE LORD JESUS CHRIST AT HIS SECOND COMING**

**GROUP C - GLOBAL POLITICS AND NATURAL EVENTS**

<b>TREND</b>	<b>PROPHECY</b>	<b>TEXT</b>	<b>CHANGE IN THIS GENERATION</b>
C51	The King of the North	Ezekiel 38:1-9	Largely in place with relevant nations
C52	Birds of Prey	Revelation 19:17-21	In place
C53	King of the South	Daniel 11:40-43	Being fashioned
C54	Egypt Exists	Ezekiel 29:14-16	Weakened by strife
C55	Future of the Arabs	Psalm 83:3-8	Currently Possible
C56	Revival in Middle East	Isaiah 19:16-25	Some conversions
C57	Damascus Destroyed	Isaiah 17:1	Currently Possible
C58	King of East Bloc	Revelation 16:12-14	Currently Possible
C59	King of West Bloc	Daniel 2:37-44	Currently Possible
C60	Rise of the Antichrist	Revelation 17:9-13	After Rapture
C61	Earthquake Activity	Matthew 24:7	Increased activity
C62	Disease and Famines	Matthew 24:7	Global 7.5 billion
C63	Weather Disturbances	Luke 21:25	Increased activity
C64	Celestial Disturbances	Luke 21:25	Increased activity
C65	True Global Warming	Revelation 16:8-9	4 <sup>th</sup> Bowl Judgment

**THE POLITICAL SPHERES OF INFLUENCE TRENDS 51-60**

In the time associated with the return of the Lord Jesus Christ the Bible indicates that there are five political grouping which are all associated with the Middle East and specifically Israel and Armageddon.

The miraculous restoration of the nation Israel has been discussed in depth in the previous **30 Trends** above

The Global Political Groups are often designated as the Kings of the North, South, East and West by their geographical position relative to Israel.

**NORTH** - The northern group which is examined in **Trend 51** comprises many countries including Russia, Iran and Turkey as well as old USSR associates.

**SOUTH** – The southern group is examined in **Trends 53-55**. The majority of the nations which form this group were under colonial rule by members of the King of the West countries.

**EAST** – The reference to the “kings from the sun rising” or east in **Trend 58** as seen in **Revelation 16:12-14** introduces an eastern coalition enters the scene at this point to join in the assault upon the Jews in Jerusalem. It must be noted that the reason for the gathering of this great oriental horde is a part of a world wide gathering of ‘the kings of the earth and of the whole world’ in order that they might participate in “the battle of that great day of God Almighty”.

**WEST** – This is the group based in Europe and the West from which the Antichrist appears. We study this in **Trend 60**. He comes as a peacemaker and makes a covenant with the nation Israel for 7 years.

He breaks the agreement with Israel half way through the time period and sets himself up as god in the rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem requiring worship and full allegiance from the world for the world to use his monetary system.

He is eventually killed together with the leader of Israel named the False Prophet by the Lord Jesus Christ’s return to set up His 1,000 year reign on the earth as the Son of David, the final King of Israel before eternity.

**ARMAGEDDON**

This is covered in Trend 18 where the various groups are drawn to fight by God to Armageddon a location north of Jerusalem so that He is able to destroy them.

The review of this area shows an amazing level of change especially over the last few years so as to conform to this structure in our generation.

**C51      The King of the North      Ezekiel 38:1-9      Largely in place with relevant nations**

We face here a great attack upon God's people; not the worst attack, but one that prefigures the worst. On reflection I believe that this chapter applies to the days just before the Great Tribulation period when a group of nations try to destroy the modern state of Israel and are frustrated in so doing. It is the aftermath of this attack, as described by Ezekiel, that makes us believe it must occur before the days of the Great Tribulation. I believe the events described in these two chapters set in place all the pieces on the stage for the end game of the Anti-Christ.

The nations of this penultimate great rebellion against God's plan are more numerous than those who have assaulted Israel at any earlier point in her history. Also, at the time of Ezekiel these nations would not even have heard of Israel, or if they had it was a "far, far away" place of no significance to them. This great campaign will occur at a time when hatred for Israel is at an all time high amongst the States/People Groups that join this assault upon the land of Israel.

Let us look at the nations that gather to fight against the people of Israel and the Lord in these momentous days, declaring war on their Lord and their God. The first mentioned and apparent leaders of the rebellion are the rulers of the southern states of the old Soviet Empire. The official leader is called "Gog", from the land of Magog. **Genesis 10:2.**

These are the descendants of the Scythian peoples who inhabit the lands from the Crimea through the lower Russian Steppes to China along the borders of Iraq, Iran and Afghanistan. The next group is made up of Rosh, Meshech and Tubal.

These also appear to refer to the people of the old Scythian areas (Moschi and Tibareni of the Romans) who dwelt in the region of the Taurus Mountains. These regions are Moslem today, and it may be that what Ezekiel sees is the attempt by these Moslem States to join together with others and gain renown/fame by attacking Israel.

**PERSONAL EXPERIENCE**

I drove through both Turkey and Iran during my journey of 1963-4 and found them to be quite hospitable. I drove through Russia from Finland to Poland in 1967 at the time of the 6 day war between Israel and the Arabs and felt less comfortable with my name being Moses!

How times have changed over the last 50 years with these three main contenders for the title "King of the North", now working together in Syria.

Study of the current merging of this group in recent times as amplified in the headlines show that the King of the North appears to be in its final form in accordance with **Ezekiel 38,39**

**CURRENT DEVELOPING SITUATION**

As we reach Easter 2022 we have a war raging in Ukraine which has been invaded at numerous locations by Russia who provides critical amounts of gas and oil to Europe.

It is understood that the construction of a major gas pipeline into the EU from Russia has been stopped and a major storm in the Black Sea has damaged an oil pipeline from Kazakhstan. This, with sanctions imposed by the West, are of significant concern for Russia.

The development of the major gas and oil in Israel may therefore become the hook in the jaw mentioned in **Ezekiel 38:4** for the King of the North to seek control of that asset by invasion.

With the threat of nuclear war the response by the King of the West to such an invasion would likely conform to them asking why this is happening, as seen in **Ezekiel 38:13.**

Iran who with Turkey are the main allies of Russia have already stated that they want to eliminate Israel. In addition Russia has recently criticised Israel for their actions in Syria, where previously they worked with them. The result of the invasion is disastrous for the King of the North as God intervenes on Israel's behalf resulting in their complete destruction of their army on the mountains of Israel.



God's motive for this is summarised in **Ezekiel 38:21-23**, "*And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother. 22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. 23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.*"

There are a significant number of documents of which I have selected the following  
[Erdogan Threatens To Abandon US Dollar In Trade With Russia](#) 2016  
[Natural gas a new cause for conflict in the Middle East](#) 2018  
[Iran spent \\$16B to destabilize Middle East, US State Department says](#) 2018  
[Vladimir Putin becomes Russia's president for life](#) 2020  
['Jerusalem is our city,' Turkey's Erdogan declares](#) 2020  
[Islamic Republic of Iran threatens to light Israel on fire](#) 2021  
[Hezbollah chief: Israel should learn from Afghanistan that US is unreliable](#) 2021  
[Russia warns Turkey over ties with Ukraine](#) 2021  
[Russian Lawmakers Declare Fall of Soviet Union 'Greatest Geopolitical Catastrophe of 20th Century'](#) 2021

**C52      Birds of Prey      Revelation 19:17-21      The birds are already in the area**

The birds of the lands close by the nation Israel are gathered to eat the flesh of the fallen and they feast themselves for the seven months of the burial process. The Lord offers the birds this sacrifice as a gift to them for these last years of the final Age of rebellious man upon the degenerate earth. They not only eat the flesh of men, but also of all the animals of the land.

**Revelation 19:17**, "*And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God; 18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.*"

God a very long time before 1940 had already provided the birds ready for the feast! Birds of prey would eat the dead flesh of the enemy armies that fall in battle against Israel. Studies over the past decade show that about 500 million birds cross Israel's narrow airspace twice every year in the course of their migrations. Consequently, Israel has become an attraction for bird enthusiasts worldwide.

[Migrating birds winter in Israel as climate change makes desert too dangerous](#) 2017

**STATUS OF TREND 52 - FULFILLED**

**C53      The King of the South      Daniel 11:40-43      Being fashioned**

Here it is noted that the "time of the end" is again mentioned in the start of the last section of chapter 11 and shows that extremely violent military struggle will be a major feature of this final period of the history of mankind. Many have compared this battle to the future King of the North's invasion of Israel, which is given in Ezekiel 38, 39. However the battle in that passage includes a different group of satanic allies.

There are a number of possible timings for the Ezekiel passage but a date for it in the Tribulation is not considered likely due to the clean up period required. Ezekiel 38-39 would appear to occur before the Great Tribulation period, possibly setting the stage for it through its re-organization of alliances and possible temple building as its ending. The present passage however would appear to be in the Great Tribulation.

By this conquering sweep through the Middle East the riches of the Antichrist are greatly increased but he fatally under-estimates the opposition of believers to his plans when calls for worship of himself, for to the Moslem world = idolatry.

[For the first time ever, Egypt votes for Israel at the UN](#) 2015  
[Boko Haram Actually Kills More People In Terror Attacks Than ISIS](#) 2015  
[Egypt takes helm of the African Union as President Sisi elected chairman](#) 2019  
[Israel to join African Union as observer after being kept out for 2 decades](#) 2021

**STATUS OF TREND 53- THE AFRICAN UNION INCONCEIVABLE IN 1940 DUE TO COLONIALISM**

**C54 Egypt Exists Ezekiel 29:14-16 Still exists though weakened by strife**

In 2018 Egypt's President Abdel-Fattah el-Sissi has sworn in several new provincial governors, including the first-ever Coptic Christian woman to hold the position. Manal Awad Mikhail was appointed governor of Damietta province Thursday. She was previously a deputy for the Giza governor.

Although Saudi Arabia is officially at a state of war with Israel, reports indicate that the two countries covertly maintain ties, especially with respect to military and intelligence issues. Egypt, in turn, signed a peace treaty with Israel 39 years ago and has since maintained official diplomatic ties with the Jewish state.

[Egyptian president tells US Jews peace deal at top of agenda 2017](#)  
[Egypt's Sissi appoints first-ever Christian woman as governor 2018](#)  
[In milestone, Israel starts exporting natural gas to Egypt 2020](#)  
[With eyes set on Washington, Sisi seeks role of peacemaker 2021](#)  
[Suez Canal to raise fees, heaping pressure on global supply chains 2021](#)

**STATUS OF TREND 54- EGYPT SEEN AS A CONTINUING IMPORTANT COUNTRY IN MIDDLE EAST****C55 Future of the Arabs Psalm 83:3-8 Currently Progressing and possible**

The Arab (Sunni Moslem) nations are not the enemies of Israel in the end times, according to Daniel, and the Lord. The Lord, as we have seen, orders Jewish believers to flee to the mountains in the last days, and from Jerusalem the only mountains are in Jordan! This would have been suicidal until 2015 when alliances shifted with the ISIS threat and Iran's supplying of other Syrian extremist groups, Hizbollah and Hamas. Iranian and Shiite targets are not just Israel, they are Syria, Lebanon, the Gulf States, Jordan, and Saudi Arabia.

Watch events as they unfold in 2018 and beyond, for the joint military, Air Force and Naval actions of the Arab and Jewish States will be seen to increase. Iran's target is to capture all the Moslem "Holy Sites" – and that includes, Mecca, Medina and Jerusalem. What Daniel foresaw is unfolding before our eyes; with all the "sons of Abraham" coming back together to work together for the first time since the days of Israel's sojourn around Mt Horeb in Midian (Arabia) in 1450 – 1400 BC.

[Saudi crown prince recognizes Israel's right to exist, talks up future ties 2018](#)  
[UAE reports rise in cyberattacks since normalization with Israel 2020](#)  
[Sudan braces for up to 200,000 fleeing Ethiopia fighting 2020](#)  
[History made as Arab Israeli Ra'am party joins Bennett-Lapid coalition 2021](#)  
[Poll Shows 93% of Jerusalem Arabs Prefer Israeli Rule 2021](#)  
[Abraham Accords Peace Institute's inaugural trade forum propels economic ties 2021](#)

**STATUS OF TREND 55 – NOW THE ARABS AND ISRAEL ACTING MORE AS SONS OF ABRAHAM****C56 Revival in Middle East Isaiah 19:16-25 Some conversions already happening**

Numerous Syrian Muslims who fled their war-torn country and found refuge in Lebanon have converted to Christianity despite threats and incidents of attacks on new converts, according to a report.

George Saliba, Bishop of Syrian Orthodox Church in Lebanon, said he has baptized around 100 Muslim Syrian refugees since the start of the civil war in Syria in 2011, according to USA Today.

Abu Radwan, who fled the city of Homs in Syria and was baptized by Bishop Saliba in Beirut, was quoted as saying that Jesus appeared to him in a dream two years ago. "I started going to the church. I believed that Jesus was coming to help us, to save us."

Bishop Saliba said the church accepts converts only after confirming that their faith is genuine.

[Syrian Muslim Refugees Converting to Christianity After Fleeing War Zone: 'Jesus Saved Us'](#)

**STATUS OF TREND 56 – EARLY DAYS YET BUT COMING TO FRUITION DURING THE TRIBULATION**

**C57      Damascus Destroyed      Isaiah 17:1      Currently possible with state of war**

God's prophecy that Damascus would be destroyed remains. It will occur. Damascus, the capital of Syria is increasingly in the news and is extremely anti-Semitic. Many terrorist organizations have their bases in Damascus. God declares that Damascus will become a ruinous heap because they have violently taken what was not theirs through the centuries. (As recently as in 2007 Israel vowed to wipe Syria off the map if Syria attacked Israel with chemical weapons).

Beware too superficial study of this passage by some American commentators. Damascus has been turned into a "ruinous heap" several times, but always arose from the ashes but the Bible says it will not from the last terrible assault upon it. Assyria captured and torched the city in 734 BC, but it had come back by the days of Isaiah's prophecy.

The Moslem capture of the city did not lead to its destruction in 634AD, but the Moslem Psychopath Tamerlane murdered everyone in the city in 1400 AD, and burned the city into a ruinous heap, with mountain of severed heads outside each burned gate. The city rose again, so this prophecy awaits fulfilment, and may find it in the complete fulfilment of Ezekiel 38-39, where the armies of the Shiite forces try to destroy the Arabs and the Jews.

CURRENT STATUS – There is certainly enough weapons and opportunities for this to occur again. We should certainly say that Damascus should not be on one's bucket list at the moment! When I visited Damascus in 1963 it was a pleasant place to visit. Timing is of the essence.

**PERSONAL EXPERIENCE**

We arrived at the biblical city of Damascus early in the afternoon of November 1<sup>st</sup> 1963. Capital of the republic of Syria it is situated at the eastern side of Anti Lebanon it had a population in excess of 500,000 and is sited on the Barada River the waters of which irrigates orchards of figs, apricots and almonds. It has few buildings to attest to its history apart from a 13<sup>th</sup> century citadel and great mosque, which has been rebuilt after damaged by fire in 1893.

There is also the Street called Straight where the Apostle Paul was taken after his conversion on the road to Damascus. The Street called Straight is a covered street with bazaars crosses the city from east to west with a gate at each end.

It was first mentioned in the Bible in the book of Genesis and was conquered by the Assyrians in the 8<sup>th</sup> century BC, BY Alexander the Great in 332 BC and the Romans in 64 BC. From the death of Alexander to the Roman conquest it was the seat of power of a Greek dominated empire which at its height reached India.

An early centre for Christianity it was taken by the Arabs in 635 and became Muslim. As seen above it fell to the Mongols in 1260, Tamerlane in 1399 and the Ottoman Turks in 1516. It became the capital of the French mandate of Syria in 1924 and in 1941 the capital of the Republic. It has therefore had a turbulent and very long history.

As in many eastern countries we found the people very friendly and helpful. As the road to our next city Amman the capital of in Jordan was on the far side of the city from the British Embassy one of the officials was kind enough to guide us onto it. It was a short and very pleasant visit on a bright sunny afternoon.

[After 7 years, Syrian government declares Damascus back under its full control](#), 2018  
[Multiple Air Strikes Target Iranian Military Positions in Damascus](#) 2021

**STATUS OF TREND 57 – THIS PROPHECY IS AWAITING FULFILMENT****C58      The King of East      Revelation 16:12-14      Currently Possible**

The reference to the "kings from the sun rising" or east shows an eastern coalition enters the scene at this point to join in the assault upon the Jews in Jerusalem.

It must be noted that the reason for the gathering of this great oriental horde is a part of a world wide gathering of "the kings of the earth and of the whole world" in order that they might participate in "the battle of that great day of God Almighty".

This introduces the sixth judgment will dry up the Euphrates River which is one of the most important in the world. It is included as one of the four rivers having its source in the Garden of Eden in **Genesis 2:10-14**, But most important, it is cited in **Genesis 15:18** as the eastern boundary of the land promised to Israel in the Abrahamic covenant. An army, therefore, which crosses the Euphrates River from the east to the west, by this act, invades the Promised Land. The drying up of this river is pictured as an act of God to permit easy access of the military hordes to cross its dry river bed. The Euphrates River has long been a geographic barrier of great importance.

John saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the trinity of evil, the dragon (Satan), the beast (**Revelation 13:1-10**), and the false prophet. These frog like creatures are identified as demons (verse. 14), and their task is to woo the kings of the earth to join the war of Armageddon.

These are ruling demons or kosmokrators and they deceive the eastern peoples to join the Anti-Christ and crush the Jews. It is a fatal decision for all who accept it. These demons perform miracles. They are acting under Satan's authority, and are permitted to afflict with bodily diseases. **Luke 13:16**. Being unclean they tempt human beings with unclean thoughts, **Matthew 10:1 Mark 5:2, 7:25**, and differ in degrees of wickedness. **Matthew 12:45**.

Today we see the rise of eastern giants in China, India and Japan, which are together strong enough to challenge the hegemony over the Middle East.

The last 40 years have been ones of awakening. For the first time in recent history the eastern group is now in our generation strong enough to be globally competitive and have access into the Middle East in significant numbers.

China made significant gains through the World Financial Crisis. China bought up large amongst US corporations securing all their Research and Development knowledge also. America was slow to realise the coup that China scored by their multiple purchases at bargain basement prices.

In 1978 the road between China and Pakistan across the Himalayas was completed. This 800-kilometres road took ten years to build by 24,000 Pakistanis and 40,000 Chinese. Thousands died to achieve his road. In that year also Japan and China sign a treaty of friendship.

### **2018 Kings Of The East Prepare Their Silk Road To The Middle East**

China's Belt and Road Initiative (BRI) - a term coined in 2013 by Chinese President Xi Jinping to evoke the ancient Silk Road trade routes connecting China with lands to its west - should be cause for great concern in the West.

Although it is described by the European Bank for Reconstruction and Development (EBRD) as "a long-term project which, for years to come, will give China a key role in guiding and supporting cultural, economic, political, and trade developments around the world," it is actually part of China's increasingly apparent plan for regional and global hegemony. The BRI, which "encompasses nearly 70 countries," seemingly aims to counter American influence by achieving dominance - not merely in the realm of trade and culture, but in strategic and military matters, as well -- in South and Central Asia, the Middle East and Africa.

[For the first time in nearly 150 years, India's economy surpasses that of United Kingdom](#) 2016

[Duterte aligns Philippines with China, says US "has lost"](#) 2016

[China Quietly Builds The World's Largest DNA Database](#) 2017

[Japan approves restart for nuclear reactor closest to epicenter of 2011 quake](#) 2019

[Singapore Becomes First Country to Approve Sales of Lab-Created Meat](#) 2020

[China Offering Cash Subsidies To Couples For Making More Babies Due To Population Decline](#) 2021

[North and South Korea agree 'in principle' to end war, 70 years after military hostilities ended](#) 2021

### **STATUS OF TREND 58 – THE KINGS OF THE EAST HAVE GROWN HUGELY IN OUR GENERATION**

<b>C59</b>	<b>The King of West</b>	<b>Daniel 2:37-44</b>	<b>Currently possible</b>
<b>C60</b>	<b>Rise of the Antichrist</b>	<b>Revelation 17:9-13</b>	<b>He will appear after Rapture</b>

The final sphere of influence or political grouping as seen in **Trends 59 and 60** is probably the best defined and the best known. It is the King of the West.

Not able to be fulfilled at the start of our generation. Much of Europe was in ruins at the end of the Second World War as it comprised a large number of independent nations. This was further complicated by these exhausted groups being in chaos with colonies still in existence for a number of them.

In 2012 a reflection group of select EU foreign ministers have discussed the merging of the roles of the EU Council and European Commission presidents to form a EU President who would be elected by Members of the European Parliament.

These discussions have a habit of turning into firm proposals in a short time. The proposed EU President would have more powers than given to a US President. It should be noted that the Antichrist will eventually come from Europe – the power base of the old Roman Empire.

In 1984 the EC announced a proposal to free-movement of all goods and people from all border control by 1992. A resolution calling for a new federal Europe in 10 years was passed by the European Parliament in February.1984

The 2<sup>nd</sup> Election of the European Parliament took place mid year. To commemorate the occasion Britain issued postage stamps depicting a woman riding over the sea on a beast. Revelation 17:1-5

In 1988 the EC has 325 million people and is the world’s largest trading bloc. Europe is set within 10 years to direct 80% of economic legislation which implies that it may become the centre of a new world order.

By 1991 the Maastricht Treaty was signed by the existing twelve nations calling for a united banking system and European Union by 1999 and the expansion of the EU to include former East European nations

On September 11 2001 the unprecedented and unbelievable events at the World Trade Centre and Pentagon changed history for all time. Viewing the destruction of the twin towers from across the water on television one was reminded of the prophecy in **Revelation 18:19**, “Woe woe, the great city, in which all who had ships at sea became rich by her wealth, for in one hour she has been brought to ruin.”

In 2002 the British Foreign Secretary Jack Straw said he wanted to have an end to the current system of “musical chairs” under which each EU state holds a rotating chairmanship of the Union for six months. “The stop go comes at the expense of consistency and efficiency” he said. “A full time president is the answer” he said chosen by and accountable to EU leaders, serving for several years, overseeing the delivery of the Union’s strategic agenda and communicating a sense of purpose to Europe’s citizens”.

The following year Europe wanted to rival US as a military superpower. In November Europe’s Big Three Britain, France and Germany agreed to give the European Union its own facility for military planning independent of but compatible with NATO.

Ten more states join the EU by 2004 which brought the total EU countries to 25. The new members are Poland, Hungary, Czech Republic, Slovakia, Slovenia, Lithuania, Latvia, Estonia, Greek Cyprus and Malta. With these additions the EU population increased from 378 million to 453 million becoming the world’s third largest entity after China and India.

By 2007 with the latest additions the EU’s population increases to 493 million and its economy grows to 10.9 trillion Euros making it the largest single market in the world. The EU reaffirmed backing for the eventual membership of Turkey and the western Balkan states of Albania, Bosnia, Croatia, Macedonia, Montenegro and Serbia

Six years later European Union Foreign Ministers Look To Create Super President For The European Union with a select group of European Union foreign ministers working on a plan to create a super president for the European Union.

The European Union Council and the European Commission which would be a more legitimate democracy in the European Union because this super president would be elected by the members of the European Parliament.

This proposed new super president of the European Union would be the overall powerful leader of Europe with responsibility over Europe's economic matters, all foreign policy, and any European military operation.

NATO had been formed and it would become stronger and stronger, but it was a 50+ year journey to beyond the collapse of Communism.

**CURRENT STATUS** – Very much in accordance with Bible Prophecy

**STATUS AT 1940** – Not fulfilled. Europe was in destruction at the end of 1940, and even by the end of the Second World War it was in chaos with colonies still in existence for a number of its States.

**RECENT DOCUMENTATION** - There are numerous documents ranging over scores of countries referred to **Trends 59-60** over the last few years. They are available on request but are too large to meaningfully condense into this summary.

## **GENERAL**

'A common market for tech': US and EU begin preparations for high-tech divorce from China 2021  
EU Chief Von der Leyen Says Europe Must Build the 'Political Will' for an EU Army 2021  
EU Drafting Law Allowing Seizure of Private Property During Pandemic Emergencies: Report 2021  
Germany rejects French plea to scrap Russia gas pipeline over Navalny crackdown 2021

## **AUSTRALIA AND NEW ZEALAND**

Australia Spending Nearly \$1 Billion on Cyberdefense as China Tensions Rise 2020  
New Zealand parliament says Uyghur rights abuses taking place in China 2021  
Jilted France Accuses Australia of 'Treason', Calls Britain a U.S. 'Vassal' 2021

## **CANADA**

Canada has abandoned Israel at the United Nations. Why? 2019  
Canada parliament labels US far-right Proud Boys group 'a terrorist entity' 2021  
Canada open to resettling Central Americans arriving at US-Mexico border 2021

## **EUROPEAN UNION**

Sick Of Human Politicians? A Quarter Of Europeans Prefer AI Government 2019  
EU vows legal response as UK moves unilaterally on Northern Ireland 2021

**STATUS OF TRENDS 59-60 – THE KING OF THE WEST HAS CONSOLIDATED IN OUR GENERATION**

**NATURAL EVENTS**

**C61      Earthquake Activity      Matthew 24:7      Increased activity apparent**

**FREQUENCY OF EARTHQUAKES**

The numbers of earthquakes of Richter Scale 8 and above is significant evidence of this trend as we walk through the centuries.

Internet search "List of Historic Earthquakes" and you will get to the GNS site that lists all known and reported seriously devastating earthquakes in written history.

You will discover that records exist for four serious 8+ earthquakes in the years before the birth of our Lord.

In the 500 years from 1 AD through to 500 AD there were 7 recorded.

In the 500 years to 1000 AD there were 8 recorded.

In the 500 years to 1500 there were 21 recorded. Then things start to become significant.

In the 1500 s there are – 6 recorded.

In the 1600s there are – 12 recorded.

In the 1700s there are – 25 recorded.

In the 1800s there are – 47 recorded.

From 1900 to 2017 there have been 93 recorded

Of these 93 recorded earthquakes 82 were recorded on the Pacific "Rim of Fire".

**SUPER 9+ EARTHQUAKES IN LAST 100 YEARS**

<b>YEAR</b>	<b>LOCATION</b>	<b>MAGNITUDE</b>
1908	Italy	9.0
1952	Russia	9.0
1957	Alaska	9.1
1960	Chile	9.5
1964	Alaska	9.2
2004	Indonesia	9.0
2011	Japan	9.0

**VOLCANOES**

Another area of seismic activity is volcanoes. Early in the 1980s Mount St Helens literally blew up, causing widespread devastation. In addition, a new island was formed in Iceland by volcanic activity.

An international flight to Australia by British Airways was disrupted by a volcano erupting in Indonesia.

The plane lost power in four jet engines and fell in elevation six miles before they were re-started.

2013 will go down on record, as seeing the most volcanic eruptions recorded in modern history.

The previous number was set in 2010, at 82 volcanic eruptions for the year.

The number of volcanoes erupting across the planet has been steadily rising from a meagre number of just 55 recorded in 1990.

**UNDERWATER VOLCANOES**

One of the hidden areas in this Trend is the underwater volcanoes many of which are active associated with the earth's plates. Their activity would complement the global earthquakes of the end times.

If an estimate of 4,000 volcanoes per million square kilometres on the floor of the Pacific Ocean is extrapolated for all the oceans than there are more than a million submarine (underwater) volcanoes.

Perhaps as many as 75,000 of these volcanoes rise over half a mile (1 kilometre) above the ocean floor.

**EARTHQUAKES AND THE RETURN OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST**

At the return of the Lord Jesus Christ to the earth, His feet will touch the Mount of Olives.

There will be an earthquake and the Mount of Olives will split in two, allowing a means of escape to those in Jerusalem (**Acts 1:10-12, cf. Zechariah 14:4,5**).

**2018 An Increase in High Magnitude Earthquakes**

Jesus said several signs will increase like birth pains before He returns (Matthew 24:8). This means those signs will increase in frequency and intensity before the Second Coming. One of the signs Jesus cited is earthquakes (Matthew 24:7). As mentioned in my book Signs of the Second Coming, we've seen a marked increase in the frequency of high intensity earthquakes over the past two decades.

From 1900 to 1950, the world only registered six 8.0 magnitude earthquakes. Since 2010, we've had ten. Earlier this year, more than 70 earthquakes hit the Pacific Ring of Fire in a 48-hour period. The earth is preparing for the King's return!

**Recent Headline Index of more documentation for Trend 61**

In the following list only Richter 7+ and above earthquakes are noted

**EARTHQUAKES, VOLCANOES AND GENERAL SEISMIC**

The Earth's Crust Will Be Shaken by More Than 100,000 Earthquakes That Humans Can Feel in 2016.

As far as volcanoes are concerned the following sombre comment was published in August 2017 "A NASA plan to stop the Yellowstone supervolcano from erupting, could actually cause it to blow... triggering a nuclear winter that would wipe out humanity"

2021 Planet Earth its quietest in decades as lockdowns reduce seismic noise

RECENT DOCUMENTATION for 2021

7+ EARTHQUAKES – 13 DOCUMENTS – Japan, New Zealand, Haiti, Mexico, Indonesia

SWARMS OF EARTHQUAKES – 32 DOCUMENTS North America , Iceland

VOLCANOS – 111 DOCUMENTS - Congo Democratic Republic , Haiti, Hawaii, Iceland, Indonesia, La Palma – Canary Islands Spain Mt Etna – Italy, St Vincent And The Grenadines, USA and Others



**C62      Disease and Famines      Matthew 24:7      Global 7.5 billion – Pandemics**

**WORLD POPULATION**

DATE	POPULATION BILLIONS	TIME GAP SINCE LAST BILLION
0	About 200 million	
1804	1b	
1927	2b	123
1960	3b	33
1974	4b	14
1987	5b	13
1999	6b	12
2012	7b	12
2024	8b	12

**It is of note that over my lifetime of 80 years the world population has over tripled**

**FAMINES**

The incidence of famines and the world population explosion are two sides of the same coin. Hand in hand with famine comes disease as people’s immune systems collapse due to inadequate nutrition.

Even allowing for miracle strains of staple crops which increase yields substantially, the war against the world population explosion is not being won. The population explosion is best shown in a tabulated form by date as to when the population of the earth passed each successive one billion mark as seen above.

It is of interest that graphing the above populations back from the year zero shows that the population of the earth at about 2400 BC would itself be zero. In fact it was 8 which comprised Noah and his family surviving the Universal Flood.

Famines and food production are greatly affected by weather conditions which most meteorologists agree are in an unstable and unpredictable state. The thinking person seeing major increases in world population, and the food production data, must come to the conclusion that famines are inevitable.

With the so called “Climate Change Effect” people are being encouraged to afforest land: whilst population expansion requires increased arable land to be brought into production.

The United Nations states that we are in the grips of the worst food problems the world has ever seen. The only disposable food left is in countries such as Europe, the United States and Australia. Ninety percent of the world’s food is grown in areas where a 5% change in rainfall would render them less productive.

In 2012 the UN Food and Agricultural [FAO] stated that with food consumption exceeding the amount grown for six of the past 11 years, countries have run down reserves from an average of 107 days of consumption 10 years ago to under 74 days recently. Prices of main food crops such as wheat and maize are now close to those that sparked riots in 25 countries in 2008.

FAO figures released this week suggest that 870 million people are malnourished and the food crisis is growing in the Middle East and Africa. Wheat production this year is expected to be 5.2% below 2011, with yields of most other crops, except rice, also falling, says the UN.

**PROPHECY REGARDING FAMINE IN THE TRIBULATION Revelation 11:3, 6** (96 AD) *“And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophecy a thousand two hundred and three score days clothed in sackcloth. 6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy, and have power over waters to turn them to blood and to smite the earth with all the plagues as often as they will.”*

**DISEASES**

Whilst the scourge of smallpox has been removed from the world, many other diseases have become more resistant to medicines and have staged a counter-attack. New diseases have emerged such as AIDS, which are causing world-wide concern, as even though new anti-virals are halting it, its spread is growing, as treated people relax and spread the disease. It opens the Immune System door to later more fatal disease.

In 1965 it appeared that by using DDT, malaria was on the way to extinction, but so were the eco-systems. By the 1980s malaria was back on a rampage in Africa, Asia and Latin America, with 120 million cases a year. In India there were 40,000 cases of malaria reported in 1966. This increased to 1,430,000 in 1972 and further escalated to 5.8 million in 1976, and 217 million in 2017. Drug resistant malaria was killing around 500,000 annually in 2017.

By 1993 it was reported that one third of the world's population has already been infected with TB. If these individuals contract HIV infection it dramatically shortens their lives causing an acute case of TB to erupt from their previously harmless infection. For someone who does not have a TB infection but has contracted HIV, exposure to the TB germ can be devastating with the patient often dying within weeks.

Twenty years later in 2013 England's chief medical officer warns in a report calling for urgent action worldwide that the threat of antibiotic-resistant bacteria with the potential to cause untreatable infections poses "a catastrophic threat" to the population, If tough measures are not taken to restrict the use of antibiotics and no new ones are discovered, said Dame Sally Davies, "we will find ourselves in a health system not dissimilar to the early 19th century at some point".

### **COVID 2019**

Currently the world is coping with the Covid 19 pandemic which has caused millions of deaths and great disruption globally. Periodically new variants are appearing causing more complications and heightening of global anxiety.

### **BACTERIA**

Bacteria have the ability to pass antibiotic resistance genes to other bacteria and can develop the resistance themselves. So it's likely a bacteria resistant to all but one antibiotic will develop resistance to that final one over time. The good news is we can reduce the likelihood of this happening if we use antibiotics appropriately and invest in the research and development of new antibiotics, vaccines and diagnostic tools.

### **RECENT DOCUMENTATION**

[A Defining Moment Approaches - The End of Antibiotics 2016](#)

[Majority Of Children Regularly Battling Anxiety: 'Possibly Most Stressed Generation Ever'](#)

#### **COVID 19**

[US Supports Creation of Global Pandemic Treaty 2021](#)

[New data shows no countries 'prepared' for the next pandemic 2021](#)

[As U.S. Nears 800,000 Virus Deaths, 1 of Every 100 Older Americans Has Perished 2021](#)

[Omicron infects 70 times faster than previous COVID strains: study 2021](#)

[World faces around 4,000 COVID-19 variants as Britain explores mixed vaccine shots 2021](#)

[One million cancer cases undiagnosed in Europe due to pandemic 2021](#)

#### **VARIOUS OTHERS 2021**

[Guinea enters 'epidemic situation' as seven Ebola cases confirmed](#)

[Ivory Coast rolls out Ebola jabs after first case in decades](#)

[Lyme disease cases in US could be 10 times higher than currently reported, CDC study finds](#)

[Oh Great, Now Florida Has a Mosquito That Can Carry Yellow Fever](#)

[Cholera risks after volcanic eruption in Congo](#)

[Highly mutated SARS-CoV-2 emerged from someone living with advanced HIV](#)

[Number of people with dementia set to jump 40% to 78 mln by 2030 - WHO](#)

[Sweden: Get Your Covid Vaccine Passport in a Chip in Your Hand](#)

[Superbugs could 'kill millions' by 2050 unless countries act, warn experts](#)

[China's African Swine Fever Situation Becoming Increasingly Challenging But CCP Trying to Downplay It](#)

[France to kill 600,000 poultry in effort to contain bird flu](#)

[Bird Flu Spreads to Poland, Hitting Farms Totaling 650,000 Poultry](#)

[A fifth of wild cranes in Israel thought to be infected with fatal bird flu](#)

#### **FAMINE 2021**

[World on the brink of worst food crisis in 50 years, UN warns](#)

[UN Says Nearly One Million People Going Hungry in War-Torn Mozambique](#)

[More than 330,000 people affected by drinking water shortage as drought hits southern and eastern China](#)

[Yemen risks worst famine on planet in 'decades', say UN officials](#)

[UN: Ethiopia's Tigray facing world's largest hunger crisis](#)

In drought-plagued northern Mexico, tens of thousands of cows are starving to death  
Ninety-five percent of Afghans lack enough food for winter, says UN World Food Program  
Worst drought in 40 years leads to rising hunger and severe food shortages in Angola  
Grasshoppers Finish off North Dakota Crops, Pastures Already Plagued by Drought, Farmers Say

**TRANSPORTATION 2021**

Report: Shipping Companies Struggle to Find Truck Drivers to Ease Port Backlogs  
The global supply chain nightmare is about to get worse  
Head of Uber Freight says the U.S. is in a 'shipping Armageddon' and there's no one solution

**DECLINE IN BEES**

Bee Extinction Is Threatening the World's Food Supply, UN Warns 2016

**LOCUSTS - In 2021 mainly reported in plague proportions in the Middle East**

Locusts Are A Plague Of Biblical Scope In 2020. Why? And ... What Are They Exactly?  
Somalia declares state of emergency over new locust invasion, infestation persists in Saudi Arabia  
Huge Locust Swarms Invade Saudi Arabia  
As Locusts Swarmed East Africa, This Tech Helped Squash Them  
Large swarms of locusts fly into southern Israel  
Locust swarms from Middle East may reach Turkey, expert warns

**STATUS TREND 62 – REAL CURRENT PROBLEMS WHICH CULMINATE IN REVELATION 6:1-8**

**C63      Weather Disturbances      Luke 21:25      Increased activity**

Prediction - There will be an increase in weather disturbances in association with Christ's return

Chaotic weather would be prevalent. Jesus foresaw the seas and the waves roaring in the last days. He also likened these signs to birth pangs. The Greek word *odin*, often translated as sorrows in, literally means birth pangs. Furthermore, the Apostle Paul reminded us that the creation itself will be delivered from the curse at the end of the age.

Of the 541 documents in the data bank there are in 6 different categories as shown below

**ATMOSPHERE** Extreme Weather Is Already Breaking Records Around The World In 2019

**CYCLONES, HURRICANES,** This Year's Hurricane Season Smashes All Kinds of Records 2020

**DROUGHT** From Germany to Australia, drought affecting national economies 2018

**FIRE** Nearly three billion animals killed or displaced by Australia's fires 2020

**FLOODS AND RAIN** Heaviest rainfall 'since at least 1790' causes apocalyptic scene in Sicily 2020

**STORM** 'Icebergs' float through flooded roads after unprecedented hailstorm hits Gyumri, Armenia, 2021

**C64      Celestial Disturbances      Luke 21:25      Increased activity**

Understanding that the whole of creation groans and labours with birth pangs as delivery draws near, birth pangs always increase in both intensity and frequency. Therefore, the creation itself would suffer as the time of delivery draws near. Of course chaotic weather is not new, but there are indications that we are witnessing an increase in strange weather that is unlike anything seen before in the written records.

**ATMOSPHERIC** - How a volcanic eruption in Russia caused a purple sunrise in Colorado 2019

**TECHNOLOGY** - Mysterious signal from deep space is repeating in 16-day cycle 2020

**MAGNETIC POLES** New research suggests a polar flip could be catastrophic 2021

**CLOSE ENCOUNTERS –** Huge 1,800-Foot-Wide Asteroid Is One of Six to Fly Past Earth This Week

There are 52 documents in this category many of which could cause catastrophic problems.

However we need to realise and accept that God is in control and the earth will not nbe destroyed

NASA calculated that the asteroid that could hit Earth in 2022 has the power of 150 Hiroshima bombs

'God of Chaos' asteroid to pass by Earth this week

Don't panic, but a million asteroids may be hurtling towards Earth

In test to save Earth, NASA launches spacecraft to nudge asteroid off course

NASA asteroid warning 2021: Eiffel Tower-sized asteroid 'narrowly' missed earth in December

'Mega comet' 60 miles wide is about to fly through the solar system

Brace yourselves, humanity: The "Cow of Comets" approacheth - The largest comet ever observed will graze within our cosmic pasture come 2031

### **37 GREAT BALLS OF FIRE IN 2021**

Fireball as bright as the full Moon spotted over southern Spain

### **SUN AND SOLAR FLARES**

Sun Unleashes Monster Solar Flare, Strongest in a Decade, 2017

Collapsing star produces one of the most epic cosmic explosions ever seen 2021

A giant solar flare is inevitable, and humanity is completely unprepared 2021

Record-breaking flare erupts from neighboring star 2021

### **LUNAR ECLIPSE**

Partial lunar eclipse of November 19, 2021 - the longest since 1440 and until 2669

Parade of Planets: Crescent moon, five planets, two asteroids to align in the night sky tonight 2021

A Biblical "Wandering Star"? Christmas Comet Makes Last Appearance in Our Solar System 2021

### **MYSTERIES - UFO**

Strange Times Meet Strange Clouds: Noctilucent or "Night Shining" Clouds 2020

Mice 'rain from sky' in Australia as rodent plague continues 2021

### **TERRESTRIAL**

Astronomy Study Confirms Biblical Account of Joshua's Sun-Stopping Miracle 2017

New research suggests a polar flip could be catastrophic 2021

DON'T WORRY GOD IS IN CONTROL! – THE LORD JESUS CHRIST WILL RETURN AND REIGN AND RESTORE CREATION AT THE START OF THE MILLENNIUM

### **C65 True Global Warming**

### **Revelation 16:8-9**

### **4<sup>th</sup> Bowl Judgment**

Over the last few years society has been inundated with “news” of man made global warming or more recently climate change.

To use a well known phrase gleaned from Hollywood, “You haven't seen anything yet”

This is because of as a specific Divine Judgment occurs during the Tribulation period. In **Revelation 16**

God in His fourth bowl judgment will provide intense global warming! This global warming coming in the Tribulation is not caused by humans, it is a judgment given by God, the very existence of whom most scientists choose to ignore. This massive warming has not been modelled into their computer based predictions!

It is of interest that according to **Revelation 16:9**, *“And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory”*.

### **PREVIOUS CLIMATE CHANGES BOTH HOT AND COLD**

#### **Evidence suggests Vikings grew grain in south Greenland**

Archaeologists from the Danish national museum have finally succeeded in confirming that Erik the Red and his people could indeed brew beer in Greenland when they lived there.

There has long been a question mark over whether or not the southern Greenlandic climate was warm enough in Viking times to grow grain for beer, mead, gruel and bread. It was, and until the "little Ice Age" the settlement prospered, but colder weather several hundred years later wiped it out.

Recently Danish archaeologists have found remains of burnt barley in a dunghill from the time when Erik the Red and other Icelanders moved to Greenland. The find is the first evidence of corn cultivation in southern Greenland a thousand years ago.

According to Jyllandsposten, the archaeologists are very proud of their find and are even shipping 300 kg of the dunghill home to Denmark for further research.

### **River Thames had Frost Fairs**

The frost fairs were held on the tideway at London in some of the winters between the 17th century and early 19th century, during the period known as the "Little Ice Age," when the river froze over. During that time the British winter was more severe than it is now, and the river was wider and slower.

During the Great Frost of 1683-84, the worst frost recorded in England, the Thames was completely frozen for two months, with the ice reaching a thickness of 28 cm in London. Solid ice was reported extending for miles off the coasts of the south coast, causing severe problems for shipping and preventing the use of many harbours. This severe weather also opened the door for bubonic plague to return at times.

### **AN ILLUSTRATION FROM A THOUSAND YEARS AGO – KING CANUTE**

While it is important that we care for the environment perhaps we ought to give more consideration the God as demonstrated was the case with the much maligned King Canute.

Henry of Huntingdon tells the story as an example of Canute's "graceful and magnificent" behaviour.

In Huntingdon's account, Canute set his throne by the sea shore and commanded the incoming tide to halt and not wet his feet and robes. Yet "continuing to rise as usual [the tide] dashed over his feet and legs without respect to his royal person. Then the king leapt backwards, saying: 'Let all men know how empty and worthless is the power of kings for there is none worthy of the name, but He whom heaven, earth, and sea obey by eternal laws.'" He then hung his gold crown on a crucifix and never wore it again, "to the honour of God the Almighty King".

**IRONY** Scientists Get Buried In Snow At Davos While Lecturing On Global Warming 2018

**GROUP D MAN MADE TRENDS**

TREND	PROPHECY	TEXT	CHANGE IN THIS GENERATION
D66	World War	Matthew 24:6,7	Fulfilled
D67	Preparation for War	Joel 3:9-15	Huge expenditure
D68	Nuclear War	Zechariah 14:12	Great Arsenals
D69	Man can destroy all life	Matthew 24:21-22	Possible
D70	Ethnic Conflict	Luke 21:10	Very active
D71	Increase in knowledge	Daniel 12:4	Hugely increasing
D72	Gospel to all nations	Mark 13:10	Angel in Tribulation
D73	Gospel given to all	Revelation 14:6-7	As above
D74	Tribulation conversions	Revelation 7:9-17	Fruit of 144,000
D75	Witnesses seen globally	Revelation 11:3-12	Totally Possible
D76	Air Travel	Isaiah 60:8	Universal
D77	Travel being common	Daniel 12:4	Universal
D78	Motorised Travel	Nahum 2:4	Universal
D79	Pollution	Revelation 8:10-11	3 <sup>rd</sup> Trumpet
D80	Environmental Disasters	Revelation 11:18	Increased
D81	Moral Decline	2 Timothy 3:1-4	Promoted
D82	Sexual Immorality	Jude 18	Amplified
D83	Homosexuality	Luke 17:28-32	Promoted as norm
D84	Apostasy	Matthew 24:3-5, 23,24	On the increase
D85	Vegetarianism	1 Timothy 4:3,4	Strong Promotion
D86	Marriage forbidden	1 Timothy 4:3	Partners not Spouse
D87	Blasphemy common	2 Timothy 3:2	Very common
D88	Noah's Flood denied	2 Peter 3:5,6	Bible ignored
D89	Corruption	Luke 17:26	Continues
D90	False Christs	Matthew 24:4,5	Increased
D91	False Bible Teachers	2 Peter 2:1-2	Increased
D92	Suicide	Luke 21:25-26	Significant Increase
D93	Occultism	1 Timothy 4:1-2	Significant Increase
D94	Illegal Drug Addiction	Revelation 9:20-21	Very common
D95	Violence	John 16:2	Significant Increased
D96	Fearful sights	Luke 21:11	Media promotion
D97	Immorality	Luke 17:26	Much in Public
D98	Pursuit of Pleasure	2 Timothy 3:1-5	Very common
D99	Slavery	Revelation 18:11-13	Human trafficking

**EXAMINATION OF THE "D" TRENDS DOCUMENTATION**

**D66      World War                                      Matthew 24:6,7                                      Fulfilled**

PREDICTION – There will be world wars and rumours of wars at the time of the end

**PROPHECY - Matthew 24:6,** *“And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. 7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.”*

In these verses Christ revealed a single event that will indicate the end of the age has begun *“Nation shall rise up against nation and kingdom against kingdom”*, coupled in verse 8 with famines and earthquakes. This is said to be the beginning of travail or birth pangs. This idiom when taken in the Jewish context means world war or a total conflict of the area in view.

The idiom is found in two Old Testament passages **Isaiah 19:1-4** which speaks of conflict all over the land of Egypt and **2 Chronicles 15:1-7** which again speaks of conflict over all the Middle East. In the Olivet Discourse the whole world is in view hence World War.

World Wars are therefore a warning that the tribulation period is on its way and is a fulfilment of Second Advent prophecy.

**DIVINE WARNING OF JUDGMENT**

**2 Peter 3:9** makes it clear that God does not wish any to perish so that He gives the maximum time for individuals to consider their eternal future before Divine Judgment is applied.

Mankind is subject to two three global judgments, The Flood of Noah, the Second Advent of Christ and the Great White Throne Judgment as the prelude to Eternity.

Looking at the First Global Judgment we find in Genesis 6 that a 120 year period of warning was given. **“And the LORD said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years”.** Genesis 6:3

In our case it is of interest that the First World War became a truly World War with the entry of the United States into the conflict in 1917. We also have the Balfour Declaration promising the provision of a homeland for the Jews in 1917 as well as the Fatima visions. We have now passed the 100<sup>th</sup> anniversary of these important prophecies.

**STATUS AT 1940** - Fulfilled

**STATUS AT 2021** - Fulfilled

Nobel Peace Prize winners warn nuclear war is 'a tantrum away' 2017  
Taiwan Strait a 'Powder Keg' That Could Set Off World War, Military Expert Warns 2021

It is quite clear from **Revelation 6:3-4** *“And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see. 4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword”*, that there will be a world war near the start of the Tribulation.”

**D67 Preparation for War****Joel 3:9-15****Huge expenditure**

This trend deals with the judgment of the Gentiles at the Second Advent.

Before they are judged there is going to be a major campaign. In verse 9 they are all called to arms. There are various stages of preparation for battle. First of all the young men have to be prepared for military action, it means to take a strong young man with good physical attributes and to convert him into a military man. They must be organised in groups and come to battle in battle order.

In verse 10 the items of peace such as the ploughshare or pruning hook are converted into military weapons.

The nation is told to change its economy from agricultural to a military format. As a result the weak feel strengthened by being trained and all the women having men of war to protect them. The problem of course is that they are “strong” in their arrogance and their malice towards God’s people, and so they follow after the Anti-Christ to destruction. The nations who were so eager to get rid of the Jews at the end of the Tribulation are judged immediately after the Second Coming of Christ.

Again in verse 11 the heathen are in fact Gentiles. They are commanded by God to come close to him, including the mighty ones or trained soldiers. The Gentiles are to come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat which is where they will be judged. **Matthew 25:31-43**.

This is the separation of the sheep and the goats, the sheep are Gentile believers going into the Millennium, the goats unbelievers who will be cast off into torments. In verse 13 there is tremendous and terrible judgment of the unbelieving and Anti Semitic Gentiles with total destruction of all evil men.

In verse 14 we have the multitudes in what is now called “the valley of decision”. This is immediately before the return of the Lord in glory. It is called the valley of decision, as this is the place where the eternal future of all is being made clear, by their evil or good choices.

Multitudes are Jews, Multitudes are Gentiles, and all are there together at war in the valley of decision

In verse 15 we see that there is a supernatural darkness over the whole world. It is a similar darkness as shrouded the world when Jesus Christ was on the Cross bearing the sins of the world. The darkness is so intense that it stops every activity, and allows all to do nothing but think about their eternal position before God.

In this intense darkness some will come to personal belief in Christ, but most will not. Those who do believe in Christ as Lord will go into the Millennium the following day, those who do not will be in the fires of torments until eternally judged at the Great White Throne.

No one can say that they have not had enough information, as there have been four major evangelistic campaigns in the Tribulation, so the situation will be clear in all their minds as to the claim of Christ on their lives. This day of darkness is a time of decision for all the people in the world.

## DEVELOPMENTS

In December 1978 it was stated that \$400b was spent on arms in the world per annum or \$100 per head of world population. Many families in under-developed countries do not have an income of \$100 per annum. Amazing proportions of gross national product are expended.

At that time both Israel and Egypt spent more than 25% of their GNP on arms. One would have to be a wide-eyed optimist to apply Scriptures dealing with the peace in the millennium reign of Christ to this present troubled age. In 2012 it was stated that the present annual global military spending is over \$1.7 trillion.

**2018** - Worldwide defence spending will reach its highest level since the end of the Cold War, according to Jane's Defence Budgets Report published on December 18. The report predicts that the world will spend \$1.67 trillion in defence next year. This marks the fifth year in a row that global defence spending has risen significantly. As world conditions destabilize, many countries around the globe are reacting by increasing their defence spending. The causes for the increase are different by region, but in numerous regions, the trend is the same.

## MODERN TECHNOLOGY AND GLOBAL WAR

If you wanted to catch a glimpse of future warfare, you would've done well to watch the winter Olympics in Pyeongchang, South Korea. The opening ceremony featured a dazzling display of synchronized drones. They lit up the sky and arranged themselves to form various Olympic-themed images. Previous generations would've thought this was nothing short of magic.

But our generation? For us, it went largely unnoticed. We're used to seeing drones traverse the skies. Few people think twice when they see a single drone hovering in the air. Multiple drones moving in tandem and quickly shifting directions might catch our attention for a moment, but we don't give those much thought either. Maybe we should? What if those drones were armed?

Conventional wisdom is based on the idea of mutual assured destruction (MAD) which is the belief no one can win a war between two nuclear powers. It's the idea that fear of total destruction will restrain any nation from provoking war with a nuclear power. It assumes the doctrine of MAD will rule the world forever. But it won't be true forever, because a day is soon coming, maybe even here, when MAD will be obsolete, for people already exist who believe that total world destruction will bring in their "Mahdi" to save them.

Swarm technology, molecular manufacturing, artificial intelligence, and other emerging technologies will give unprecedented power to the one who wields them. Emerging technology will put an end to MAD. The result will be a global war with death and destruction everywhere. And when the dust settles, a global empire will rule the world. The signs are everywhere. Jesus is coming!

## DOCUMENTS

Because of the complexity this trend is represented by a few samples of the documents available

### AFGHANISTAN

[Billions in US weaponry seized by Taliban 2021](#)

[Afghan Ex-President Ashraf Ghani: Taliban Have Laptop Full of Secret Government Intel 2021](#)



**CHINA**

Second defector's knowledge of Chinese bioweapons reaches U.S. 2020

Xi Orders China's Military to Focus on 'Preparing for War' as Party Approaches 100th Anniversary 2021

**CHINA AND TAIWAN**

US official warns China against 'catastrophic' move on Taiwan 2021

How Japan's pledge to defend Taiwan against China may tip Asia's balance of power 2021

**TAIWAN**

Taiwan Says Needs Long-Range Weapons to Defend Against China 2021

Taiwan to Boost Arms Spending by \$8.7 Billion, Warns 'Severe Threat' From China 2021

**CHINA ARMAMENT**

China Develops Helmets for Soldiers With Self-Destruct Button: Report 2021

China Replacing Soldiers with Robots in Tibet Due to Poor Performance 2021

**CHINA, INDIA AND PAKISTAN**

China and India to Pull Back Forces From Disputed Border 2021

If India makes more long-range ICBMs, Beijing may help Pakistan do the same 2021

**CHINA OTHERS**

Chinese satellite hints at space warfare prowess by dodging US surveillance 2021

China using stolen U.S. tech to 'to build a military that can defeat ours,' says ex-CIA officer 2021

China's military uses target shaped like US aircraft carrier group in desert, report says 2021

Researchers find 110 more secret Chinese nuclear missile silos under construction 2021

**IRAN**

Iranian general: Our missiles are aimed at 21 US bases in the region 2019

**IRAN DRONES**

In threat to Israel, Iran positions 'suicide drones' in Yemen 2021

Drone strike reported on pro-Iran militia arms shipment on Iraq-Syria border 2021

**IRAN ROCKETS**

Iran state TV airs launch of new satellite-carrying rocket 2021

Iran reports test of 'most powerful' satellite-carrying rocket to date 2021

**OTHERS**

No evidence Iran has decided to weaponize nuclear program, CIA chief says 2021

Mysterious air base being built on volcanic island off Yemen 2021

**ISRAEL**

Israeli army simulates attack on gas rigs in most complex naval drill in decades 2019

**ISRAEL INFORMATION CONCERNS**

IDF accidentally reveals location of secret bases online 2021

Israeli companies exported cruise missiles to China without permit 2021

**ISRAEL IRON DOME**

New Iron Dome upgrade latest step in Mideast arms race 2021

US military tests Iron Dome in Guam, with eyes on threats from China: report 2021

**HAMAS AND HEZBOLLAH**

Senior IDF commander says Hamas has 30,000 men, 7,000 rockets, dozens of drones 2021

IDF uses innovative setting to prepare for future Hezbollah war 2021

**JOINT EXERCISES**

Israel, UAE, Bahrain, US hold major Red Sea drill 'to counter Iran's aggression' 2021

Israeli Navy, US Navy's Fifth Fleet hold 'historic' exercise in Red Sea 2021

**ISRAEL ARMS**

[With drones, robots and sensors, IDF readies Ground Forces for future war 2020](#)

[IDF is undergoing a digital transformation that will link air, sea and ground units 2021](#)

[Biden said to have approved \\$735 million sale of precision missiles to Israel 2021](#)

**NORTH AND SOUTH KOREA**

[North Korea showcases what it calls 'world's most powerful weapon' 2021](#)

[South Korea to build their own 'Iron Dome' to defend against North Korea 2021](#)

**RUSSIA**

[Russian satellites tailing advanced US spy satellite, report says 2019](#)

[In first, Russian test strikes satellite using Earth-based missile 2021](#)

**RUSSIA AND UKRAINE**

[Russian navy conducts live fire exercise in Black Sea as Ukraine, NATO drill 2021`](#)

['High risk' of armed conflict over Ukraine, Russian defense ministry warns 2021](#)

[NATO scrambles jets 10 times to track Russian military planes across Europe 2021](#)

[Britain's army chief warns risk of accidental war with Russia is greater than during Cold War 2021](#)

**RUSSIA ARMAMENTS**

[Russia's message to Biden: New ballistic missile can breach defenses 2021](#)

[Russia Orders Hypersonic Missiles As Putin Vows to Put Weapons on 'Combat Alert' 2021](#)

[Russia Starts Mass Producing "Unstoppable" Zircon Hypersonic Missiles 2021](#)

**RUSSIA PREPARATION FOR WAR**

[The Russian Public Is Being Primed for Another of Putin's Wars 2021](#)

[How the Kremlin Is Militarizing Russian Society 2021](#)

**RUSSIA OTHERS**

[Russia deploys 3 nuclear-capable bombers to Syria 2021](#)

[Russia, China hold large-scale joint military drills 2021](#)

**OTHERS****COLLABORATIONS**

[Israel delivers first Iron Dome battery to US Army 2020](#)

[Biden to approve \\$23 billion sale of F-35s to UAE that followed Abraham Accords 2021](#)

[US approves sale of advanced air-to-air missiles to Saudi Arabia 2021](#)

**USA ARMS DEVELOPMENT GENERAL**

[New foam armor for tanks can pulverize enemies 2018](#)

[Hypersonic Missiles Are Unstoppable. And They're Starting a New Global Arms Race 2019](#)

[Navy Creates New Atlantic Destroyer Task Group to Hunt Russian Submarines 2021](#)

[Mach 5 Missiles Spur New Arms Race as U.S. Seeks to Match China 2021](#)

**SPENDING ON ARMS**

[Global defense spending to hit post-Cold War high of \\$1.67 trillion 2018](#)

['Cold war-era weapon': \\$100bn US plan to build new nuclear missile sparks concern 2021](#)

['War on Terror' Cost U.S. \\$21 Trillion, Its Conflicts Killed Nearly One Million, Reports Show 2021](#)

**ARTIFICIAL INTELLIGENCE AND DIGITAL**

[Pentagon Adopts New Ethical Principles for Using AI in War 2020](#)

[IAI extends air defense capabilities for longer range, ballistic threats 2021](#)

**BIOLOGICAL AND CHEMICAL WEAPONS**

[Intelligence Agencies Warn Islamic State May Be Plotting Poison Gas Attacks 2017](#)

[Former UK PM Blair warns West should prepare for bio-terrorism threat 2021](#)

[Rand Paul, Pompeo Warn Wuhan Lab Still Running, Involved With Bioweapons 2021](#)

**DRONES**

[Will tiny drones become a must-have for soldiers? 2017](#)  
[Pentagon report clears use of drones made by top Chinese manufacturer 2021](#)  
[Armed Low-Cost Drones, Made by Turkey, Reshape Battlefields and Geopolitics 2021](#)  
[Chinese Testing Experimental Armed Drone Ships at Secret Naval Base 2021](#)  
[CENTCOM Commander: Drones Dropping Explosives 'Probably Concerns Me the Most' 2021](#)

**ROBOTS**

[2017 Congress told to brace for 'robotic soldiers' 2017](#)  
[Killer drone 'hunted down a human target' without being told to in Libya 2021](#)  
[Terrifying rise of AI 'slaughterbots' programmed to kill 2021](#)

**SPACE**

[New defense system can hit targets outside the atmosphere 2017](#)  
[U.S. generals planning for a space war they see as all but inevitable 2021](#)

**CYBER AND EMP**

[U.S. Cyber Weapons Were Leaked - And Are Now Being Used Against Us, Reporter Says 2021](#)  
[US Vulnerable to Electromagnetic Attack From Adversaries Such as China, North Korea: Experts 2021](#)  
[Terrifying cyber weapon 'against which there's no defense': Experts on NSO's spyware 2021](#)

**NUCLEAR**

[U.S. nuclear weapons are aging quickly. With few spare parts, how long can they last? 2021](#)  
[New Satellite Images Show Russia May Be Preparing to Test Nuclear Powered 'Skyfall' Missile 2021](#)

**D68 Nuclear War**

**Joel 2:30  
Zechariah 14:12**

**Great Arsenals**

**PROPHECY - Joel 2:30**, *“And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. 31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the LORD come. 32 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.”*

**PROPHECY Zechariah 14:12**, *“And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.”*

The use of nuclear weapons is anticipated and battle field 1 KT nuclear strikes are described. The neutron bomb melts (dissolves) its victims just as God warned 2500 years ago. *“Their flesh shall dissolve while they stand on their feet, their eyes shall dissolve in their sockets, and their tongues shall dissolve in their mouths.”* This was unimaginable in Zechariah's day but the prophet saw the day that is coming. Also **Isaiah 29:5-6**.

In these verses the phrase "pillars of smoke" should be translated "palm trees" or palm trees of smoke. This could speak of thermonuclear mushroom clouds. It is an accurate description of only this phenomena!

When the Allies dropped atomic bombs on Nagasaki and Hiroshima, those in direct line of the blast disappeared but their shadows were burnt into the walls behind them.

Those affected somewhat less had injuries described in the above verse.

The bombs being made today are 2500 times the size of those used on Japan, with the power of 50 million tonnes of TNT. In addition the neutron bomb has been produced which will kill people but allow property to remain.

**Nuclear Arsenal Proliferation –**

There is a proliferation of nuclear armed countries. Originally it was the West versus the Communists with a balance of power giving a period of peace.

There are five nations under the NPT [non proliferation treaty], three nations known to have nuclear weapons but not under the treaty, and Israel who has not confirmed they have nuclear weapons [as at 2012].

COUNTRY	WARHEADS		DATE OF COMMISSIONING	NPT	NAME	DELIVERY
	ACTIVE	TOTAL				
United States	2104	4804	16 July 1945	Yes	Trinity	Triad
Russia	600	4480	29 August 1949	Yes	RDS -1	Triad
United Kingdom	160	225	3 October 1952	Yes	Hurricane	Sea based
France	290	300	13 February 1960	Yes	Gerboise Bleue	Sea & Air
China	N A	250	16 October 1964	Yes	596	Triad?
India	N A	110	18 May 1974	No	Smiling Buddha	Triad
Pakistan	N A	120	28 May 1998	No	Chagai-I	Land & Air
North Korea	N A	< 10	9 October 2006	No		Land?
Israel	N A	90	22 September 1979?	No		Triad?

Five countries in Europe have 150-200 nuclear weapons between them in association with NATO. It has been argued that the weapons' sharing is compliant with the NPT because the U.S. nuclear weapons based in Europe are in the sole possession and under constant and complete custody and control of the United States

COUNTRY	Belgium	Germany	Italy	Netherlands	Turkey
AIR BASE	Kleine Brogel	Buchel	Ghedi Torre, Aviano	Vokel	Incirlık
CUSTODIAN	31 <sup>st</sup> Fighter and 52 <sup>nd</sup> Fighter Wings and 39 <sup>th</sup> Air Base Wing				
WARHEADS	10-20	10-20	6-20	10-20	60-70

Because of tensions especially in the Middle East, Iran (via North Korea) and Saudi Arabia [via Pakistan] may become nuclear armed nations in the foreseeable future (may already be...).

**Broken Arrows: Nuclear Weapons Accidents** - Since 1950, there have been 22 nuclear weapon accidents involving ships and aircraft, known as "Broken Arrows".

A Broken Arrow is defined as an unexpected event involving nuclear weapons that result in the accidental launching, firing, detonating, theft or loss of the weapon.

Eight have involved Aircraft and 14 Ships, mainly submarines. To date, six nuclear weapons have been lost and never recovered.

**2018 - There were nearly 14,500 nuclear weapons in the world.**

COUNTRY	NUMBER 2018	FIRST TESTED	LAST TESTED	NUMBER 2012
United States	6550	1945	1992	4804
Russia	6800	1949	1990	4480
United Kingdom	215	1952	1991	225
France	210	1960	1996	300
China	270	1964	1996	250
India	130	1974	1998	110
Pakistan	130	1998	1998	120
North Korea	20	2006	2017	>10
Israel	80	None		90

In July the two leaders of the world's nuclear club met behind closed doors in the Finnish capital of Helsinki.

Both Presidents Trump and Putin, who own the lion's share of the world's nukes, said ahead of the first formal discussion that they would address the proliferation of nuclear weapons. However, it is unclear what Trump and Putin discussed in regard to their nuclear weapons stockpiles.

Meanwhile, there are about 14,500 nuclear weapons in the world and nine nations that possess them, according to a recent analysis. Russia and the United States account for approximately 13,350 of them.

While the exact number of nukes in each country's arsenal is closely guarded, below is a breakdown of how many weapons exist, according to estimates from the Arms control Association and Federation of American Scientists

**GENERAL**

[Only 100 nuclear bombs needed to cause catastrophe around the world 2018](#)

**IRAN - NUCLEAR WEAPONS**

[Iran says nuclear program 'unstoppable,' warns Israel not to strike 2020](#)

[Saudi FM says kingdom could seek nuclear weapons if Iran obtains them 2020](#)

For 2021 there were 84 documents regarding nuclear weapons and Iran, many of which were repetitive.

Whilst the fact of nuclear weapons and the King of the North are indicated in Ezekiel I have selected the following as a representative group.

The Iranians who said that they would destroy Israel in 2022 are in constant arguments with the west regarding compliance to a non nuclear status

[Iran says it's installing 1,000 more centrifuges as US slaps on new sanctions 2021](#)

[Israel says Iran could be 1-2 years away from nukes 2021](#)

[58% of Israeli Jews back striking Iran's nuke program without US consent 2021](#)

[Nuclear Armed Iran More Dangerous Than North Korea 2021](#)

**ISRAEL**

[Secretive Israeli nuclear facility undergoes major project 2021](#)

[Lapid in Moscow: If the world doesn't stop a nuclear Iran, Israel will act 2021](#)

**NORTH KOREA**

[North Korea may have more than 20 nuclear weapons, warns thinktank 2016](#)

[Report: North Korea Nuclear Reactor Resumes Operations After Shutting Down Under Trump 2021](#)

**RUSSIA AND CHINA**

[2020 Russia releases declassified video of largest-ever hydrogen bomb blast 2020](#)

[Nuclear war with China or Russia a 'real possibility,' STRATCOM commander warns 2021](#)

[US Extends Nuclear Treaty With Russia for 5 Years 2021](#)

[China threatens to nuke Japan over Taiwan in video played on CCP-sanctioned channel 2021](#)

[China Expands Nuclear Weapons Arsenal to Better Compete Globally, Pentagon Says 2021](#)

**UNITED STATES**

[US successfully performs zero-yield nuclear test 2017](#)

**OTHERS**

[Bangladesh says it 'will join the world's nuclear powers' 2021](#)

[A Ukraine Invasion Could Go Nuclear: 15 Reactors Would Be In War Zone 2021](#)

**D69      Man can destroy all life      Matthew 24:21-22      Possible**

With the amount of weapons of mass destruction mankind is capable of destroying all life. Consider that when Jesus made this prophecy the armaments of His day were swords and spears which would not eliminate all life but today, with nuclear, biological, and chemical weapons, it is possible to wipe out all human life on planet earth.

The Bible is clear – **it will not happen** because the time allowed by God will be cut short but in the Tribulation Period it comes close.

**WAR IN THE TRIBULATION - PROPHECY - Revelation 6:3,4** (96 AD): *“And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see. 4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.”*

This shows clearly a major war at the beginning of the Tribulation period, which would require a massive arms build-up in the years prior.

The first two world wars have been completed. He (the satanic forces behind him knew/know the Bible) is of course right (Satan often is – when he sticks to the bible) the third world war will commence in the Tribulation. Nuclear warfare and the ensuing holocaust is officially the great fear of politicians in this era.

The nuclear winter is viewed by them as a real possibility, and Revelation describes it as the coming reality once the Church is removed and Satan has his last chance to act before the Lord's return. Preparations for a global war anticipated. Never in history have so many nations stockpiled weapons of mass destruction. The use of nuclear weapons is anticipated and described in the Scriptures.

The neutron bomb melts (dissolves) its victims just as God warned 2500 years ago. ***"Their flesh shall dissolve while they stand on their feet, Their eyes shall dissolve in their sockets, And their tongues shall dissolve in their mouths."*** This was unimaginable in Zechariah's day, but he saw the vision of what would occur, as Daniel and John do also. Today it is a factual description of a nuclear blast's impact!!

**GENERAL**

India and Pakistan Are Flirting With Nuclear Disaster 2019

A 'historic wake-up call': After a brutal 2020, Doomsday Clock is still 100 seconds to midnight 2021

**D70 Ethnic Conflict**

**Luke 21:10**

**Very active**

Ethnic conflicts would be prevalent. Jesus used the Greek word ethnos to describe the last day's battles. Today, as never in history, we have ethnic group rising against ethnic group. Many wars would erupt. According to Project Ploughshares, there are dozens of major armed conflicts in the world today.

**ETHNIC CONFLICTS**

The requirement for listing in these table is total deaths in excess of 1,000 and deaths in 2016 above 100

**Table 1 - 10,000 or more deaths in year 2016**

START	CONFLICT	LOCATION	TOTAL DEATHS	2016
1978	War in Afghanistan	Afghanistan	1.24 to 2 million	23,500
2006	Drug War	Mexico	144,000	12,000
2011	Civil War	Syria	400,000	60,000
2003	Civil War, Kurds	Iraq	270,000	24,000

**Table 2 - 1,000 to 9999 deaths in year 2016**

START	CONFLICT	LOCATION	TOTAL DEATHS	2016
1984	Kurdish - Turkish	Turkey, Syria, Iraq	45,000	1900
1991	Somalia Civil War	Somalia, Kenya	500,000	5700
1998	Communal Conflicts	Nigeria	17,200	1400
2002	Insurgency in the Maghreb	North Africa	17,200	3500
2003	War in Dafur	Sudan	250,000	2,000
2009	Boko Haran Insurgency	Nigeria	52,000	3600
2011	Libyan Crisis and Civil War	Libya	35,000	2,900
2011	Yemeni Crisis and Civil War	Yemen	35,000	1,500
2011	Sinai Insurgency	Egypt	4,600	1,600
2011	South Kordofan conflict	Sudan	7,000	1,500
2011	Ethnic violence	Sudan, Ethiopia	50,000	4,100

**Table 3 – 100 to 999 deaths in year 2016**

START	CONFLICT	LOCATION	TOTAL DEATHS	2016
1947	Kashmir Conflict	India, Pakistan	46,000	270
1948	Internal conflict Myanmar	Myanmar	170,000	700
1948	Baluchistan conflict	Pakistan, Iran	20,400	640
1960	South Thailand Insugency	Thailand	6,700	120
1963	Northeast India Insugency	India	25,000	160
1964	Israeli – Palestinian Conflict	Israel, Palestine	24,000	120
1964	Colombian Conflict	Colombia	220,000	160
1967	Naxalite Maoist Insugency	India	14,000	500

1969	Moro conflict	Philippines	120,000	440
1988	Nagomo – Karabakh Conflict	Armenia, Azerbaijan	27,300	370
1989	Sectarianism in Pakistan	Pakistan	5,800	140
1989	Internal conflict	Bangladesh	1,500	140
1992	Oromo conflict	Ethiopia	8,900	400
1995	Ogadan Insurgency	Ethiopia	11,000	160
1996	Allied Democratic Forces	D R of the Congo	3,200	430
2004	Kivu conflict	D R of the Congo	11,400	610
2004	War in N W Pakistan	Pakistan	43,000	650
2009	Sudanese Nomadic Conflict	Sudan	5,000	460
2009	Insurgency in N Caucasus	Russia	4,000	230
2012	Central African Rep. Conflict	Cent African Rep	6,800	640
2012	Northern Mali Conflict	Mali	3,300	310
2014	War in Donbas	Ukraine	10,300	900
2015	Burundian Unrest	Burundi	1200	460

Many volumes could be written on this trend alone. Here are some items from 2015.

**Recent Headline Index of more documentation for Trend 70**

**To Note** - Because of the complexities this trend has been placed in a dozen sections by nation involved.

**GENERAL**

UN: 1 in 4 children live in country of conflict or disaster 2018

**AFGHANISTAN**

Taliban end partial truce as Afghan violence resumes 2020

**CHINA AND TAIWAN**

China says U.S. military in South China Sea not good for peace 2021

China's Advice to Stockpile Sparks Speculation of Taiwan War 2021

Taiwan deploys advanced fighter jets amid tensions with China 2021

**ETHIOPIA**

Ethiopia: 'Likely Hundreds' Hacked to Death as Nation Faces Civil War 2020

Famous monastery in Ethiopia destroyed, looted amid ongoing violence: reports 2021

International outrage builds after multiple reports accuse Eritrean troops of massacring 'many hundreds' of Ethiopian civilians last year 2021

New video of Ethiopia massacre shows soldiers passing phone around to document their executions of unarmed men 2021

**INDIA AND CHINA**

India, China soldiers brawl again along disputed frontier 2021

China appears to warn India: Push too hard and the lights could go out 2021

LAC face-off: India shifts 50,000 additional troops to China border in historic move 2021

India's Nagaland Erupts in Protests Against Army Killing of Civilians 2021

**INDIA AND PAKISTAN**

Kashmir: Imran Khan says Pakistan will 'teach India a lesson' 2019

India, Pakistan militaries agree to stop cross-border firing in rare joint statement 2021

Bomb-laden drones strike Kashmir airbase: Indian police 2021

India, Pakistan militaries agree to stop cross-border firing in rare joint statement 2021

**IRAN**

Israeli-owned ship said attacked off UAE coast amid sky-high tensions with Iran 2021

'Remotely Detonated Device' Blew Up Iran's Natanz Nuke Site 2021

Israel said to approve \$1.5 billion budget for potential strike on Iran 2021

Top Iran official: If Israel attacks, response will cause trillions in damage 2021

**IRAN AND SAUDI ARABIA**

Drone Attack on Saudi Oil Field Seen as Realizing Worst Fears 2019

Recent drone attack on Saudi royal palace launched from Iraq 2021

[Yemen's Iran-backed Houthi rebels claim missile hit Saudi oil facility 2021](#)

[Saudi Arabia offers cease-fire plan to Yemen rebels 2021](#)

[Saudi-led coalition forces target Yemeni airport in air strike 2021](#)

## **ISRAEL**

[IDF strikes Islamic Jihad targets as rocket count climbs to 250 2019](#)

[Israel stayed away from UAE arms fair 'for fear Iran would target its delegates' 2021](#)

[Israel faces highest-ever rate of rocket attacks: Army 2021](#)

[Dangerous Escalation: Over 600 rockets fired at Israel in the past 24 hours - Two Israelis have died in attacks today 2021](#)

[IDF said to resume practicing potential strike on Iranian nuclear sites 2021](#)

## **IRAQ AND ISIS**

[Iraq says reconstruction after war on ISIS to cost \\$88 billion 2018](#)

## **TURKEY AND THE KURDS**

[Turkey Shifts Fight Against Kurdish Militants Deeper Into Iraq 2020](#)

[Erdogan says Turkey will expand operations against Kurdish militants 2021](#)

[Kurdish forces enter detention camp in Syria to eliminate Isis cells 2021](#)

## **LEBANON AND HEZBOLLAH**

[Hezbollah fires anti-aircraft missiles at Israeli drone over south Lebanon 2021](#)

[Reeling From Gaza War and Lebanon Crisis, Hamas and Hezbollah Chiefs Meet in Beirut 2021](#)

[150,000 rockets aimed at Israel. Northern Command head: We have surprises for Hezbollah - "The next war will be complex for us but unbearable for them." 2021](#)

[IDF official: Israel expects Hezbollah to fire 2,000 rockets a day in wartime 2021](#)

## **LIBYA**

[Libya chaos intensifies with drone massacre and rebel advances 2020](#)

## **MYANMAR**

[Myanmar Rohingya militants massacred Hindus, says Amnesty 2018](#)

[Rohingya Hail UN Ruling That Myanmar Act to Prevent Genocide, 2020](#)

[As Myanmar protesters torch Chinese factories, workers are caught in spiraling crisis 2021](#)

[Thousands flee for Thailand as Myanmar military bombs border area 2021](#)

[Kachin rebels shoot down military helicopter as parcel bomb kills 5 in central Myanmar 2021](#)

## **NIGERIA**

[30,000 Nigerians fled a town over the weekend due to Boko Haram violence 2019](#)

## **SUDAN**

[Sudan triggers state of emergency in east over tribal clashes 2019](#)

## **SYRIA**

[More than 500 medical facilities struck in Syria since 2016: WHO, 2020](#)

[An Unintended Syria Air Clash Could Pull Biden Into Conflict Involving Russia, Israel 2021](#)

[Israel destroys Syrian army post in Golan Heights 2021](#)

[Israeli jets bombed chemical weapon sites in Syria in March 2020 and June 2021](#)

[Syrian war killed 3,700 in 2021, lowest annual toll since outbreak a decade ago 2021](#)

## **UKRAINE**

[Ukraine Calling on NATO to Deploy Ships to Site of Ongoing Standoff With Russia 2018](#)

[Russia sends fleet of warships into Black Sea as tensions rise with US, Ukraine 2021](#)

[Ukraine President Zelensky Is Ready for War With Russia, Vows to 'Stand to the Last Man' 2021](#)

[U.S. warship leads drills in Russia's backyard, a message that the Black Sea is "for everybody" 2021](#)

[Ukraine says Russia has nearly 100,000 troops near its border 2021](#)

[Biden to warn Putin of economic pain if he invades Ukraine 2021](#)

## **YEMEN**

[Failure to end civil war in Yemen now could cost \\$29bn 2019](#)

[US sanctions Iran-based money network funding Yemen's Houthis 2021](#)

[Houthis say they've seized majority control of key city in Yemen 2021](#)



War in Yemen Is 'Back in Full Force,' Says U.N. Mediator 2021  
Yemen war: Houthis express 'regret' for deadly migrant centre fire 2021

#### **OTHERS**

Dozens killed in ethnic violence in eastern Congo, 2017  
Sri Lanka declares state of emergency after increase in attacks against Muslims, 2018  
At Least 95 Killed in Ethnic Massacre in Village in Central Mali, 2019  
Clash of cultures as Amazon cowboys close in on indigenous lands, 2019  
Greece, Turkey draw in allies in Mediterranean war games, 2020  
Belarus: 100,000 join rally against Lukashenko on eve of Putin showdown, 2020  
Heavy fighting breaks out between Armenia and Azerbaijan, raising fears of war, 2020  
Russia deploys missiles to Pacific islands claimed by Japan 2020

#### **AFRICA**

Chad military says it killed 300 rebels after attempted incursion 2021  
Military Says That Chad's President Killed on Battlefield 2021  
DR Congo declares state of siege over eastern bloodshed 2021  
Tribal violence kills 24 in Sudan's Darfur: Aid group 2021

#### **ISRAEL AND GAZA**

Israel's Ben Gurion airport halts flights over Gaza rockets 2021  
'Massive destruction': Gaza's hospitals under strain after Israeli strikes 2021  
Gaza border violence erupts after Palestinian president visits Israel 2021

#### **HAMAS AND ISRAEL**

Hamas chief hails 'victory in battle for Jerusalem'; claims 'new balance of power' with Israel 2021  
Hamas attempting to hit Tamar offshore gas rig with rockets 2021  
IDF completes underground wall as Israel readies for Hamas war 2021  
Day 11: Cabinet approves ceasefire after Hamas fires 340 rockets at Israel in 12 hours 2021  
Hamas to be declared a terrorist group by UK 2021

**TECHNOLOGY AND TRAVEL**

**TRENDS 71-78 TECHNOLOGY AND TRAVEL**

D71	Increase in knowledge	Daniel 12:4	Hugely increasing
D72	Gospel to all nations	Mark 13:10	Angel in Tribulation
D73	Gospel given to all	Revelation 14:6-7	As above
D74	Tribulation conversions	Revelation 7:9-17	Fruit of 144,000
D75	Witnesses seen globally	Revelation 11:3-12	Totally Possible
D76	Air Travel	Isaiah 60:8	Universal
D77	Travel being common	Daniel 12:4	Universal
D78	Motorised Travel	Nahum 2:4	Universal
D79	Pollution	Revelation 8:10-11	3 <sup>rd</sup> Trumpet
D80	Environmental Disasters	Revelation 11:18	Increased

**D71      Increase in knowledge      Daniel 12:4      Hugely increasing**

PREDICTION – There will be a great increase in the level of knowledge as the time of the end

**PROPHECY Daniel 12:4** *But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.*

Consider how rapidly knowledge is increasing

From Jesus to 1500 it doubled (1,500 years)

1500 to 1750 it doubled again (250 years)

1750 to 1900 it doubled again (150 years)

1900 to 1950 it doubled again (50 years)

Today, knowledge is doubling every 12 months!

In 1995 there were only 16 million people using the Internet. Three years later, in 1998, there were 150 million. In 2015 there were 3.2 billion users worldwide while in 2018 it has reached 4 billion (half the world)! The mobile phone and tech companies are determined to get total world saturation by 2025, by the recycling of near new Western phones into the Third World.

The Heavens declare the glory of God – scientists by 2010 found 200 sextillion stars in the sky. In **Isaiah 40:26** makes it clear that God named the stars allowing for the greatest story ever to be given to be done so with absolute accuracy. ***"Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth."*** Also in **Psalm 147:4** the Psalmist tells us ***"He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names."***

The conclusion, in the fact that God individually named at least 200 sextillion stars is that He has a very comprehensive vocabulary!

The expansion of knowledge especially in medical, computing and many other areas has been phenomenal. This is a very powerful trend to confirm what was prophesied in Daniel over 2500 years ago.

There is no doubt that in the last five decades there has been a unique knowledge boom. Knowledge is doubling in the scientific area every ten years. Discoveries in the areas of electronics, genetics, computers, communications and physics have been so phenomenal that no one can keep up with them all.

It is said that a man in the 18th Century boasted that he knew everything there was to know about the mathematics and science of his day. A statement like that today would be unthinkable even when related to a very specialised field. Such a knowledge boom is a definite sign of the end times.

The boom is also illustrated by the fact that 90% of all scientists and technologists in history are alive at this time. 35,000 scientific journals are published in the world each year. Half of medical knowledge is out of date each decade. Over 75% of medicines in use today have been developed since 1945.

As far as world literacy is concerned, the number of books published each year is escalating. Russia publishes 90,000; the USA 85,000; West Germany 45,000; and Great Britain 35,000. The rise of computers and electronics has been a feature during this period. When Apollo 13 got lost in space, a calculation which would have taken scientists a million years was completed in 90 minutes by NASA computers.

#### WHERE IS TECHNOLOGY TAKING US NOWADAYS

**It is said that even your smart television spies of you.** George Orwell in 1948 almost had the gift of prophecy when he wrote, "Winston kept his back turned to the telescreen. It was safer, though, as he well knew, even a back can be revealing". (1984, George Orwell).

It is no overstatement to say that we stand on the brink of a technological revolution that is going to change our world forever. This technological transformation is happening right now, and we will see significant change occur, not over the next couple of decades, but within the next few years.

**Storage of Electronic material** will be so efficient and large that no one will need to delete data, and in the internet nothing is lost/deleted that cannot be recovered.

**Artificial Intelligence** - Millions of people from all spheres of society will lose their jobs in the coming few years, all because of increased automation powered by ever more sophisticated Artificial Intelligence [AI] systems.

It is highly likely that all types of telemarketers, bookkeeping clerks, compensation and benefit managers, receptionists, couriers of all types, proofreaders, computer support assistants, marketing research analysts, salesmen and women, and drivers of all descriptions, are going to lose their jobs to automation augmented by AI. It is widely believed that AI may replace qualified teachers in the coming decade or shortly thereafter.

So significant an impact will AI have on worldwide labour markets that Elon Musk, the CEO of Space-X and Tesla, believes that the only way to mitigate against the massive impact this will inevitably have, is for governments to provide a realistic living wage for every adult in society.

Richard Branson agrees with him. The alternative, they argue, of millions of workers losing their jobs and with it any prospect of reemployment, all within the next decade or so, will be riots and even a breakdown in basic societal order.

**Internet Connections** - By 2022, it is estimated that 1 trillion sensors from all across the globe will be connected to the internet. The world really is getting smaller and smaller, and our place to hide in it has almost disappeared. From the clothes that we all wear even down the ground that we walk on, it is all going to be connected to the Internet.

**3D printing is going to revolutionize our society.** 3D printers are becoming increasingly common, much more sophisticated and exceedingly powerful.

Already a process used by many car companies, soon 3D printing will be used by almost everybody else, all of the time. Yet the impact of 3D printing technology will not be confined to the industrial sector; medicine will be transformed by 3D printing technology.

The first transplant using a 3D printed liver is predicted to take place by the year 2024, and things like human bones, tissue and organs will be produced as a matter of normal practice via 3D printing within the next decade. Even horrific, life ending injuries will very soon be able to be treated using this type of rapidly advancing technology.

Experts in this field believe that the first governments will begin replacing censuses with big data technology gathering techniques as soon as 2023.

By that point, governments won't need censuses to tell them everything they need to know about you. Your records, online presence and your general interconnectivity to the internet will give them much more real time information on you than any census ever could.

So important is this digital online life that it is widely accepted that very soon a person in the very short term future will not be able to buy or sell if they do not have even a basic digital presence. They believe that this threshold may be reached at some point by 2023.

It is of interest that home delivery of physical mail, and land line telephones in New Zealand were announced in 2018 to be probably ending by 2023. Only packages will be home delivered. These copper land-lines are the last non-hackable means of securely communicating. A court order is required to eavesdrop on a telephone line, but the GCSB routinely listens to all cell-phones, reads all texts, and other internet traffic – “for anti-terrorist and organized crime fighting purposes only”.

**Cryptocurrencies and digital currency formats** are also going to replace and make obsolete all hard cash. Cash in your pockets is a thing of the past as it cannot be tracked and controlled.

These digital currencies, which are based on mechanisms called block chains for their transactions, will likely be used by some western governments for the first time to collect taxes by 2022.

Block chain technologies, essentially continually updated ledgers, will likely soon be expanded out to encompass and incorporate other very large government databases, like titles to lands and other forms of deeds, medical or criminal records and a plethora of other such data. Even phone records, emails and intercepted communications will be amalgamated to this data. The NASDAQ is about to begin using block chain technology to record its trading in securities companies.

**Access to the internet** itself is increasingly being seen as a basic human right, and this trend will continue, but those who feel it is “freedom” they have are in for a surprise. Universal access to the internet is the holy grail of techos, but is the essential control tool for the centralized control of mankind by government.

Big tech companies like Facebook and Google are racing to find the solution that will rapidly connect the other 4 billion potential users who will not have consistent access to the internet by this point; mobile phones are the answer.

We are now reaching a point in human history where almost everything we do; our habits, our preferences and biases, down to our associates, families, the properties we live in - all records about us anywhere and everywhere are going to be amalgamated, centralized and kept “forever”.

**Dark Data** Collectively we are creating every day more than 2.5 quintillion bytes of new data. At present much of that data is “dark data,” meaning that it exists, but it is not being analyzed because it is too decentralized.

In the near future the governments of this world won't have to arrest you and bring you in for detailed questioning if you concern them, because the information about you will already be right there, stored and ready for analysis, and cross examination.

It will tell them more than they would ever need to know about your motivations, your loves and loyalties, and ultimately, how they can or cannot trust you, or whether you pose a threat to them.

**The Chinese Project** I referred above to the Chinese project which is currently active in this area. Please see trend 17 above. The technology of the one world government is already here. We are about to reach a technological tipping point, one that nobody on this earth is going to escape from without open rebellion. **(Revelation 13:16-17).**

DNA is a book, it has structure and can be read as a genetic book for every species on earth. God wrote the book, He is the author and has the copyright on it. **Psalm 139:16 “Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being imperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.”**

My DNA was written by God. Man does not have the right to take out what he does not like. Scientists say that they have undesirable genes, and they are going to change their genetic structure.

**However the Cross allows us to live forever, the price has already been paid for our mortality.**

MIT researchers reveal an interface that can allow a computer to plug into a brain in a similar way to the Matrix films. This is in line with **Genesis 11:6-7**, “they have imagined to do, the people are one and all have one language”.

RECENT DOCUMENTATION

The amount of recent documentation is very large with over 40 categories and 225 documents. The categories are given with selected documents from 2021.

**ARTIFICIAL INTELLIGENCE [AI]**

AI GENERAL

AI 'resurrects' 54 Roman emperors, in stunningly lifelike images 2020

AI unlocks ancient Dead Sea Scrolls mystery 2021

AI REPLACING WORKERS

57% See Artificial Intelligence As Threat to Human Race 2019

In America's Next War, Machines Will Do the Thinking 2021

AI AND THE BRAIN

Scientists remotely hacked a brain, controlling body movements, 2017

Scientists Claim to Improve Human Brain Function With Implants and AI 2021

AI VERY CLEVER

Researchers shut down AI that invented its own language 2017

China's AI attorney claims to prosecute crimes 'with 97% accuracy' 2021

AI COMPANIES

2015 Google Turning Its Lucrative Web Search Over to AI Machines 2015

Into the future: Tel Aviv University launches new artificial-intelligence center 2021

AI MEDICAL

Scientists Create First-Ever AI Made From DNA In A Test Tube 2018

AI gave Val Kilmer his voice back. But critics worry the technology could be misused. 2021

**DNA, RNA**

CURES FOR DISEASES

Coronavirus vaccine to be developed from digital DNA sequencing 2020

How An Altered Strand Of DNA Can Cause Malaria-Spreading Mosquitoes To Self-Destruct 2021

Biden's USAID Launches \$125 Million Project To Find 12,000 New Viruses 2021

DNA – MONITORING

Gordon Chang: China is collecting the world's DNA and the reason is sinister 2020

Report: Lack of DNA Testing at Southern Border May Allow More Fake Families 2021

DNA AND NATURE

Computer scientists create programmable self-assembling DNA 2019

Scientists Debate DNA Manipulation Of Animals To Create New Species 2021

Trees fight back: First-ever use of tree DNA in prosecution sends poacher to prison 2021

DNA AND JUSTICE

Las Vegas police use DNA testing and genealogical research to solve 42-year-old homicide of teen girl 2021

Your DNA Test Could Send a Relative to Jail 2021

**DNA OTHER**

[The world in a drop of water: DNA tool transforms nature tracking 2021](#)  
[Enzymatic Synthesis: Our DNA Is Becoming the World's Tiniest Hard Drive 2021](#)  
[Gene editing 'blocks virus transmission' in human cells, scientists say 2021](#)

**RNA**

[Israel-led team creates a 'Google Map' of brain RNA; may help Alzheimer's fight 2021](#)  
[FDA Approves a New RNA-Based Treatment to Lower Cholesterol 2021](#)

**CRISPR****CRISPR - DISEASE REDUCTION**

[CRISPR Eliminates HIV in Live Animals 2017](#)  
[FDA clears first-of-its-kind trial to see if CRISPR gene editing can cure HIV 2021](#)  
[New Mini-CRISPR Systems Could Dramatically Expand the Scope of Gene Therapy 2021](#)  
[Chinese scientists develop gene therapy which could delay aging 2021](#)  
['Incredible' gene-editing result in mice inspires plans to treat premature-aging syndrome in children](#)  
[Gene therapy to regenerate cardiac muscle after a heart attack passes a key test in pigs 2021](#)  
[A Gene-Editing Experiment Let These Patients With Vision Loss See Color Again 2021](#)  
[Genetically modified pig kidney functions in human body 2021](#)

**CRISPR – BABIES**

[Russian Biologist Pledges to Create More CRISPR-Edited Babies 2019](#)  
[CRISPR has a problem: It mangles DNA it wasn't supposed to touch 2021](#)

**CRISPR – RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD**

[Using CRISPR to resurrect the dead 2019](#)  
[CRISPR startup wants to resurrect the woolly mammoth by 2027 2021](#)

**CRISPR - OTHER**

["The Code Breaker": Jennifer Doudna and how CRISPR may revolutionize mankind 2021](#)  
[CRISPR Scientist's Biography Explores Ethics Of Rewriting The Code Of Life 2021](#)  
[Researchers call for greater awareness of unintended consequences of CRISPR gene editing 2021](#)  
[Residents Furious at Release of 500 Million Gene-Hacked Mosquitoes 2021](#)  
[Genetically Altered Mosquitoes Target Deadly Dengue Fever and Zika 2021](#)  
[What If You Could Become Invisible to Mosquitoes Through a Gene-Editing Tool? 2021](#)  
[Scientists produce new antibiotics by gene editing 2021](#)  
[China Creating 'Humanized Pigs' with Gene Editing Then Infecting Them with Coronavirus 2021](#)

**CERN**

[Large Hadron Collider 'could shrink Earth into a tiny ball,' Astronomer Royal warns 2018](#)  
[TAU researchers further understanding of 'God particle' at CERN 2021](#)  
[The Large Hadron Collider may have unveiled strange new physics 2021](#)

**3D PRINTING****3D PRINTING - FOOD**

[3D-printed food a reality, thanks to Israeli scientists 2017](#)  
[World's first 3D-printed rib-eye steak created in Israel 2021](#)

**3D PRINTING - HOUSING**

[Virginia family gets keys to Habitat for Humanity's first 3D-printed home in the US 2021](#)  
[Printed in days, a house: New York firm takes 3D printing to the next level 2021](#)

**3D PRINTING – MEDICAL**

[3D-printed patch offers vaccination without a shot 2021](#)  
[Israel 'prints' world's first 3D living malignant brain tumor 2021](#)

**ROBOTS**

**ROBOTS – TRUE OR FALSE**

[A Russian Startup Is Selling Robot Clones of Real People 2018](#)

[Your Next Job Interview May Be With a Robot - Whether You Realize It Or Not 2021](#)

**ROBOTS – WORKERS**

[Robotic Farm Completes 1st Fully Autonomous Harvest 2017](#)

[The pandemic is replacing people with tech - threatening the jobs rebound 2021](#)

**ROBOTS – MEDICINE**

[First Person with Wuhan Coronavirus in U.S. Being Treated by a Robot 2020](#)

[Israeli robotic arms get FDA nod for minimally invasive hysterectomies 2021](#)

**ROBOTS – MILITARY**

[US Navy robot submarine would be able to kill without human control 2020](#)

[Throwable military robots sent to assist with Florida condo collapse 2021](#)

**ROBOTS TEACHERS AND POLICE**

[2017 Crime Fighting Robots May Be Coming to a Mall Near You 2017](#)

['Dystopian world': Singapore patrol robots stoke fears of surveillance state 2021](#)

[COVID-19 mobile robot could detect and tackle social distancing breaches 2021](#)

**ROBOTS - "LIVING"**

[Scientists create the world's first 'empathetic' robot 2021](#)

[Researchers behind the world's first living robot have found a way to make it reproduce - by shaping it like Pac-Man 2021](#)

**ROBOT CYBORGS**

[Israelis wire locust ear to a robot, pioneering part-animal part-machine tech 2021](#)

[Commentary: Scientists Are Mixing Human Body Parts With Robots And Monkeys. We Don't Want To See What's Next 2021](#)

**ROBOTS TRANSPORTATION OF GOODS**

[Dominos Pizza is now using a robot to deliver your pizza 2021](#)

[How to Move More Goods Through America's Clogged Infrastructure? Robot Trains 2021](#)

**ROBOTS OTHER**

[Meet the Miami Herald's Newest Writer: A Robot! 2021](#)

[America is hiring a record number of robots 2021](#)

**CLONING**

[Chinese gene firm clones cat, sparking wide consumer interest 2019](#)

[First clone of US endangered species announced 2021](#)

**COMPUTERS****GENERAL**

[Google's new quantum computer is '100 million times faster than your PC' 2015](#)

[About a quarter of U.S. adults say they are 'almost constantly' online 2018](#)

[Japan Sets New 319 Terabits Per Second Internet Speed Record 2021](#)

**COMPUTER CHIPS SHORTAGE**

[U.S. Companies Aid China's Bid for Chip Dominance Despite Security Concerns 2021](#)

[Chip Shortage Has Spawned a Surplus of Fraudsters and Fake Parts 2021](#)

[IBM says chip shortage could last two years 2021](#)

[Global shortage in computer chips 'reaches crisis point' 2021](#)

[Taiwan Chip Industry Emerges as Battlefield in US-China Showdown 2021](#)

[Carmakers get inventive as global chip crisis bites 2021](#)

**WORLD WIDE WEB**

[Global internet outage caused by a customer change of setting 2021](#)

[The Guy Who Built The World Wide Web Is Building A 'New Internet', Where You Control Your Data 2021](#)

[Entrepreneur Launches New Internet Browser to Promote Free Speech](#) 2021  
[The worldwide web as we know it may be ending](#) 2021  
[Elon Musk's Starlink to Deliver Internet Nearly Worldwide Within Weeks](#) 2021

#### 5G

[Forget 5G, record-breaking laser signal from satellite could be key to faster smartphones, technology](#) 2021  
[Israeli minister warns as US presses on China ties: 'We are in a 5G cold war'](#) 2021

#### NANO SATALITES

[Israeli-made nanosatellite released into Earth orbit](#) 2021  
[3 tiny Israeli satellites to orbit earth on just 1 gram of fuel a day](#) 2021  
[Satellite technology puts into orbit swarms of spacecraft no bigger than a loaf of bread](#) 2021

#### COMPUTER - INTO THE BRAIN

[Upgrade Your Memory With a Surgically Implanted Chip](#) 2021  
[Scientists Weaving Brain Cells Into Microchips - "Our aim is to harness the unrivaled computing power of the human brain to dramatically increase the ability of computers to help us solve complex problems"](#) 2021  
[Neuralink: Can Elon Musk's Brain Chip Implant Create Superhumans?](#) 2021  
[Can a Digital Reality Be Jacked Directly Into Your Brain?](#) 2021  
[Elon Musk 'increasingly confident' Neuralink implants to cure paralysis will be in humans next year](#) 2021  
[Brain implant enables remote control of social interactions between mice](#) 2021  
[Device taps brain waves to help paralyzed man communicate](#) 2021  
[Israeli scientists tweak brains to cause illness, gaining psychosomatic insights](#) 2021  
[Paralyzed Man Composes First-Ever Tweet With His Thoughts Using Brain Implant](#) 2021

#### CYBORGS

[New blood, computer brains and frozen heads: How billionaires 'will live forever](#) 2020  
[World's 1st Human-Monkey Embryos Ignite Ethics Debate: 'Time Is Long Past' for New Laws](#) 2021  
[Israeli doctors develop 'pig-human' hybrid organ for transplant](#) 2021  
[Scientists Grew a Brain-Like Blob With Primitive Eyes](#) 2021

#### REVIVING ANIMALS

[Real-Life 'Jurassic World' Dinos May Be 10 Years Off, Scientist Says,](#) 2017  
[Scientists say they've successfully cloned an endangered North American species](#) 2021  
[Elon Musk partner says he could build the real 'Jurassic Park,' with genetically engineered dinosaurs](#) 2021

#### LASERS

[Laser Breakthrough: Earth's Atmosphere Will Become Massive Surveillance System](#) 2017

#### MONITORING HEALTH

[Chinese Startup Develops Smart Toilet that Analyzes Human Waste](#) 2019

#### SCIENCE

[There's a race to replace our iPhones with smart glasses we wear everywhere,](#) 2019

#### SCIENCE – SPACE

[Black hole picture captured for first time in space breakthrough](#) 2019

#### SCIENCE – OTHER

[Hologram Machine Will Let Us Visit Friends and Revive the Dead](#) 2020  
[Israelis create cancer drug without animal tests, by using human-simulating chip](#) 2021  
[Microbes Unknown to Science Discovered on The International Space Station](#) 2021

#### GENETICS

[Genetic tweak makes plants use 25% less water](#) 2018

#### GENETICS – HUMAN

[British scientists create artificial embryo from stem cells](#) 2018

#### GENETICS

[Scientists use stem cells from frogs to build first living robots](#) 2020

#### OPARALYSIS RELIEVED



[Spinal implant helps three paralysed men walk again](#) 2018

#### MEDICAL BIONIC AIDS

['Bionic eye' helps man see for the first time in more than a half-century](#), 2016

#### HEALTH

[Australian experiment wipes out over 80% of disease-carrying mosquitoes](#) 2018

[Can Blood from Young People Slow Aging? Silicon Valley Has Bet Billions It Will](#) 2021

[Israeli scientists say they've paved the way to turn off brain's 'hunger switch'](#) 2021

[Technology Really Is Changing Human Circadian Rhythms, Scientists Say](#) 2021

[After researchers implanted microchips into his brain, a paralyzed man was able to write with his mind](#) 2021

[Japanese Scientists Claim Vaccine Removes 'Zombie' Cells Behind 'Aging-Related Diseases'](#) 2021

[Nanotechnology and medicine: Gold could be the unexpected secret weapon against antibiotic resistance](#) 2021

#### LABORATORY GROWN

[Scientists can now grow a beating human heart from stem cells](#) 2017

[Scientists grow human tear glands in a lab, and actually make them cry](#) 2021

[Scientists Create Living Entities In The Lab That Closely Resemble Human Embryos](#) 2021

[In breakthrough, Israelis grow hundreds of mouse embryos in artificial wombs](#) 2021

#### MICRO TREATMENTS

[Pitt Engineer Developing Tiny Drone For Inside The Body](#) 2016

[Researchers in Japan use soybean compound to make catfish 100% female](#) 2021

[How scientists turned daddy longlegs into 'daddy shortlegs'](#) 2021

#### OTHERS - 2021

[NASA craft 'touches' sun for 1st time, dives into atmosphere](#) 2021

[NASA seeks ideas for a nuclear reactor on the moon](#) 2021

[Energy unleashed by submarine volcanoes could power a continent](#) 2021

[The US Air Force wants to beam solar power to Earth from space](#) 2021

[Demographers Warn of 'Epochal Fall in Fertility' Across the Globe](#) 2021

[Why geoengineering is still a dangerous, techno-utopian dream - Experts have increasingly warned against manipulating Earth's natural systems](#) 2021

[Technology sector trust decline deepens](#) 2021

#### SELF PROVISION OF POWER

['Matrix'-style bracelets turn humans into batteries](#) 2021

[New Pandemic-Era Accessory: A Bracelet That Signals Your Boundaries](#) 2021

[Israeli nanotech may use body's energy to generate power for pacemakers and more](#) 2021

#### LAB GROWN FOOD

[Future Meat opens world's first cultured meat facility](#) 2021

[Israelis taste the future with lab-grown chicken 'food revolution'](#) 2021

[Israeli Food tech startup MeaTech unveils 'largest cultivated steak' to date](#) 2021

#### MINIATURISING

[Israeli scientists show they can 'shrink' optical technology by 1,000 times](#) 2021

[World's tiniest camera - the size of a grain of salt - created by scientists](#) 2021

**D72 Gospel to all nations**

**Mark 13:10**

**Angel in Tribulation**

**PROPHECY - Mark 13:10 [32 AD] “*And the gospel must first be published among all nations.*”**

This verse should not be used to teach that the gospel must be preached to all nations before the Rapture occurs. To say so is to state something the Bible doesn't state.

No prophecy needs to be fulfilled before the Lord Jesus Christ comes for His Bride. He may come at any moment. The stage is well and truly set now as we see 2022 dawning.

This prophecy probably relates to the preaching of the gospel to warn nations which occurs during of the tribulation by the mighty an angel of **Revelation 14:6** *“And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people.”* [see Trend 73].

## REPLACEMENT THEOLOGY

It is of course of extreme importance to evangelise the lost. God makes it clear that each believer has a ministry of reconciliation. **2 Corinthians 5:17-20**.

The question is who are the responsible parties to do the evangelising in different eras of history?

Replacement theology states that the role that Israel played in the Plan of God until Pentecost has now been permanently been given to the Church and as such the church is responsible to complete this task. This includes both trend 72 and 73.

The Scriptures make it clear however that God still has a mighty work for the Jews in the field of evangelisation as demonstrated by the 144,000 evangelists in **Revelation 7:1-8**.

The removal of the Church at the rapture allows them to progress the task under God's guidance with God providing a final completion as seen in **Revelation 14:6-7**

The Church has been inserted into the Plan of God to undertake a great task but it will be God who completes it through the saved Jews in the period immediately prior to the return of the Lord Jesus Christ at the Second Coming.

## DEVELOPMENTS

Ministries in India are reporting significant growth in the Christian Church among middle and upper caste Indians and the younger Indian generations. Long recognized as one of the most diverse nations in the world, India is currently the second-most populous nation on earth, with over 1.2 billion residents. Experts predict that India will soon eclipse China as the world's most populous country.

The Christian gospel would be preached as a witness to all nations. Today, portions, or the complete Bible have been translated into over 2,400 languages and dialects covering over 90% of the world's population.

**2012** It was reported in 2012 that Amity Printing has been publishing the Bible in China since 1988, when the company was started as a joint venture between the United Bible Societies (UBS) and the Amity Foundation. Qiu Zhonghui, chairman of the board of Amity Printing Co. Ltd., said the 100 millionth copy was printed in July 2012. This has been a great effort but its fulfilment is seen in Trend 73.

The president of the largest Bible translation organization in the world Wycliffe Bible Translators says that more people than ever before can access the Bible in their own language, that translation programs for every native language in the world will be underway in twelve years. "More people have access to scripture than at any other time in history", Bob Creson, told The Christian Post.

Recently Wycliffe announced that 4.9 billion people can now read the Bible in their native language. Creson declared that by 2025, there will be "translation occurring in every community that needs it." Only 1,919 language groups still lack access to the Bible, and Creson expects that to drop below 1,900 soon.

**2014** 28<sup>th</sup> October The cruelty of the Islamic State (ISIS) has led to unprecedented receptivity to the message of Christ in Iraq. A curious colonel from the Kurdish forces battling ISIS in Iraq approached members of an indigenous Iraqi ministry team to ask them questions about the aid they were offering to the people in crisis there. He was curious about the reasons that motivated the actions of the ministry team that, with the assistance of Christian Aid Mission was supplying displaced people with food, clothing, beds, medicine and Bibles. The colonel had observed these workers demonstrate Christ's love in a tangible way, and how these followers of Christ were bringing love and peace and goodness to people everyday. What was the reason for offering all this aid? What was the motivation, what was the source of it?

The ministry team director reported on the moving conversion of the colonel after the team was able to have a long talk with him about Christ. As a result of this encounter the colonel bowed and prayed,

asking Christ into his life, and received a copy of the Holy Bible. The colonel said, "Today I am the happiest person – I've had the privilege of making this decision". Satanic evil always goes too far and the door opens to the gospel message in the strangest of ways. Our call is to pray that the promise of **Romans 8:28** becomes a reality we expect to see daily.

**2018** Space-X intends to put 12,000 satellites in earth orbit by the mid-2020's. These satellites will make high-speed Internet service available all over the earth and everyone will be able to see the Two Witnesses, be actively monitored by Government, but also hear the gospel, etc. Mixed blessings....but Space-X is only one company, and 30,000 satellites are being launched by end of 2023.

**FINALISATION** – The Mighty Angel of **Revelation 16** completes the task see Trend 73.

**STATUS AT 1940** – A work underway but with a long way to go

**CURRENT STATUS** - Much closer to completion but it will take God to complete it

Internet preachers rise as more worshipers migrate online 2019

The Bible in a Year Podcast Takes Number One Spot on the Apple Podcast Charts 2021

**D73** **Gospel given to all**

**Revelation 14:6-7**

**As above**

PREDICTION – The gospel will be given globally. We see this is finally fulfilled by a mighty angel.

**PROPHECY - Revelation 14:6-7 [96 AD]** *"And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, 7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters."*

#### **UNIVERSAL GRACE BEFORE JUDGMENT**

In the Tribulation period unusual means will be used by God to bring men to faith in Jesus Christ. There will be four major waves of evangelism as follows:

1. The 144,000 Jewish evangelists. **Revelation 7:1-8**
2. Gentile converts of the 144,000. **Revelation 7:9-15**
3. The Two Witnesses - Moses and Elijah. **Revelation 11:3-13**
4. Angelic evangelism. **Revelation 14:6-7**

It is noted that there are still nations in the Tribulation. There are constructed in three ways:- Kindred - people of the same race; Tongue - people with the same language and People - people in the same geographical area.

"Flying" means constantly flying about as it is the present active participle. "Preach" is in the aorist active infinitive - the aorist tense combines the times in the Tribulation at which preaching occurs and the infinitive means that it is God's purpose that everyone will hear it.

There is constant evangelistic activity through this time; none are left without the truth as the alternative to the satanic deceptions of the Anti-Christ. This is the period where everyone in the world is preached to.

Here we have the challenge to the whole world to worship the Lord who is the Creator. The angel calls on men to "fear God" because "the fear of the Lord (reverence) is the beginning of wisdom". **Proverbs 1:7**.

The three imperatives [fear, give glory, and worship] recognise the urgency of the hour! In those chaotic days the primary truth that God is the Creator of all, the visible and the invisible, has been lost sight of. **Colossians 1:16**.

Man will have usurped the place of God: and the claim of the Creator to be worshipped by the creature will be all but erased from the minds of men. Thus, the moment is opportune, for every true thought of the Creator has been almost banished from the earth.

All worship the beast except the godly remnant, which, appears to be a feeble minority. God seeks our obedience to the truth, with many others or alone! The Lord's opinion of us alone matters.

This angel circles the earth proclaiming the "eternal gospel". The Lord Jesus Christ is the key to the "good news" of God. The message does not change; man must change! This gospel has never changed. It is always faith in Jesus Christ as the means of eternal salvation. This is as unchanging as Christ Himself. **Hebrews 13:8**.

Here again we see grace before judgment. The good news is news of the impending judgment of the wicked which have persecuted the believers. **Nahum 1:15** If they do not comply with the imperatives, or commands, they will be lost for all time. This is true today also!

Many in the Church are under the impression that the Lord will not return until the Church has preached the gospel to everybody on the planet. The above passage shows that this does not occur until the Lord does it through a mighty angel.

This however in no way should reduce our evangelistic ardour as we are all ambassadors for Christ and it is our duty to ensure that the maximum number of people is reached.

**STATUS AT 1940 AND NOW** – Unfulfilled although it is clear that God provided and named the stars before man existed setting out the gospel for all to see the Eternal Plan of God for man. **Psalms 19:1-8** [see EBCWA Book 131]

**PRINCIPLE** – It takes God to fully complete His plan. Man can never do it and God gets the glory.

**MUSLIM CONVERSIONS**

Life under ISIS led these Muslims to Christianity 2019

**IRAN**

Report suggests Iran has over a million converts to Christianity 2020

**COVID 19**

Bible study app users increase tenfold during pandemic 2020

**OTHER EVENTS**

The March for Jesus Gathers Millions in Brazil 2019

Wycliffe Associates develops technology to protect Bible translations in remote regions 2021

Kenyan atheist group secretary resigns after coming to faith in Jesus Christ 2021

**D74    Tribulation conversions    Revelation 7:9-17    Fruit of 144,000**

The mass conversions during the Tribulation as described in Revelation 7 will be reflected by documentation during that time which is still future.

During the Tribulation, innumerable multitudes from every nation would wake up and turn to the true Jesus of the Bible and be saved.

Today, the seeds of the gospel are being spread in every nation! Conversion in the Tribulation is highlighted in the conversion of Israel en masse prior to the return of the Lord Jesus Christ to first rescue them and then reign from Jerusalem.

In **Revelation 7:1-8** we also see the 144,000 Jewish Evangelists effectively ministering in the Tribulation period.

“After these things” indicates the after the salvation and sealing of the 144,000 Jews the people mentioned in the second half of chapter 7 were saved. It also indicates a cause and effect relationship. Over the period of church history there have been different nations which aggressively promote the gospel.

This has always varied with North Africa being a location in the third century, China in the sixth, Britain in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries and the United States over the last two centuries or so being examples.

The fact that nations are spoken of in verse 7 indicates that there will still be nations in the Tribulation.

Tongues are always Gentile languages in contrast to the two languages spoken by the Jews at that time which were Hebrew and Aramaic.

**CONTRAST BETWEEN THE TWO GROUPS IN REVELATION 7**

**THE 144,000 - Revelation 7:1-8**

This group is limited to 144,000  
 These are specifically from the 12 tribes of Israel  
 They are on earth  
 Sealed and protected through the Tribulation  
 They go into the millennial kingdom  
 These are the evangelists

**THEIR CONVERTS - Revelation 7:9-17**

This group is innumerable  
 These are from every nation including Israel.  
 These are in heaven  
 Not sealed and martyred  
 They are in heaven before the Lamb  
 These clothed in white stoles are praising God for their salvation

A common error that is committed by many Bible students equates this throng to all the believers of all ages. However we must not ignore the very definite prophecies in the book of Revelation. This multitude cannot be the saints of all ages or even the church as can be readily seen by comparing this passage to the scene and events of **Revelation 3:10** which refers to the church.

The scene before us then speaks not of the church, or all the saints of the ages, nor the millennium, but a scene in heaven in the time of great tribulation, a time of salvation for a great host in spite of persecution and much martyrdom.

**CONTRAST BETWEEN THE GROUPS IN REVELATION 4&5 AND THOSE IN REVELATION 7:9-17**

**THOSE FROM REVELATION 4 AND 5**

They were before the Tribulation  
 They sat on thrones about the throne  
 They wore crowns  
 They have harps and vials  
 They sing a new song  
 They are kings and priests and reign with Him

**THOSE FROM REVELATION 7:9-17**

They came out of the Tribulation  
 They stand before the throne  
 They are uncrowned  
 They have palms  
 They cry with a loud voice  
 They serve Him day and night

**CONCLUSION**

In every age salvation is by grace through faith in Jesus Christ. **Revelation 1:5, 5:9, 12:11**. The tribulation will be the greatest period of evangelism in history. **Matthew 24:14**

There will be two categories of evangelism--grace and fear. Grace always precedes judgment.

The 144,000 Jews will live under the law of supreme sacrifice. They will be like 144,000 Apostle Pauls of **1Corinthians 9:1-14, (Revelation 14:4)**

**Daniel 12:1** speaks of the Tribulation as a time unparalleled in history and yet promises that God will deliver many through it. There will be two main methods of deliverance:

- [a] Flight. **Daniel 11:41, Matthew 24:15-31; Revelation 12:6,14; Isaiah 63:1-6**. Those who flee into Moab, Edom, and Ammon will be preserved and delivered.
- [b] Fight. **Zechariah 14:2-15; Revelation. 14:19-20**. Those fighting in Jerusalem will be saved by the 2nd Advent at the last moment by the return of the Lord Jesus Christ to set up the Millennial Kingdom.

**SOME EXAMPLES FROM 2014**

China attempts to curb the rapid growth of Christianity. The Christian Church in China is growing by leaps and bounds, capturing the attention of the country's Communist Party leaders, who are alarmed at the rapid rise in sheer numbers of Christ followers. As they attack the church, we see the work of God to hinder them!

A survey of the Asian country's social media platform, Weibo, found that Chinese censors are permitting more Christian-themed tweets on the site – a Chinese version of Twitter. According to a study released last week, this has resulted in more than 18 million mentions of “Jesus” on Weibo, versus only 4 million mentions of Chinese President Xi Jinping. State-run newspapers, in contrast, write almost daily about Jinping and rarely ever mention Jesus.

The research also revealed that "Christian congregation" appeared on Weibo more than 41 million times, while "Communist Party" generated just 5.3 million mentions. A leading expert on religion in China, said he believed the Asian country could overtake Brazil, Mexico and the United States to become the world's most numerous Christian congregation by 2030. However, Prof. Yang warned that Chinese Christians should brace themselves for growing interference as the Communist Party fought to stunt the Church's growth.

**December** - Atrocities by the Islamic State (ISIS) are softening the hearts of Muslims to Christianity, and evangelistic techniques and technologies are proving effective, but locally-based missionaries say the main reason for the spike in conversions in the Middle East is simply that former Muslims are finding God is real.

In war-torn areas of Syria and Iraq where ISIS is fighting to establish a caliphate, Muslim refugees to neighboring countries, Internally Displaced People and people remaining at home are learning about Christ from native aid workers, podcasts and TV/Internet broadcasts.

Tent churches among refugees are sprouting like mushrooms. For people who have suffered such deep loss, seeing that they can pray to a personal God whom they can call Father has been the critical factor.

“You can see the tears in their eyes when we pray – that God would care,” said the director of one ministry working in the region. “It’s the connection that makes a huge difference”.

Muslims who were previously taught to pray by rote to Allah, who by Koranic definition was unknowable, can feel the difference of having a relationship with God through Christ. “They see that God can give you strength, can heal you,” said the director. “They say that things have changed, that they have a peaceful attitude towards those ‘who have done this to my kids, wife, or husband - I can pray about it and give it to God.”

Former Muslims, who once prayed five times a day as a duty, say they don't quite know how to describe the difference. "They say, 'Now with our relationship with God, we see a huge difference; something has changed in our life,'" he said. "You can see it on their faces. They say, 'Every time we pray, there's a difference.'"

The soul-crushing loss of loved ones, home and country that people have suffered at the hands of ISIS has helped open Muslims to the gospel. Another ministry director said Syrian and Iraqi refugees are more open to the gospel than at any time in history because of the atrocities by ISIS. “Absolutely,” he said, “because ISIS is saying that the things they are doing come from the Koran”.

**STATUS AT 1940** - Unfulfilled

**CURRENT STATUS** – Not fulfilled but with Israel now in the Land after nearly two millennia and the sealing of 144,000 Jews for evangelising will be done after the removal of the Church at the Rapture.

<b>D75</b>	<b>Witnesses seen globally</b>	<b>Revelation 11:3-12</b>	<b>Totally Possible</b>
------------	--------------------------------	---------------------------	-------------------------

PREDICTION – In the end times it will be possible to see globally instantaneously

In order to get the allegiance of the masses the Antichrist will move against the two witnesses and kill them. The Antichrist will come back from the dead by means of a resuscitation contrived by Satan.

God allows the two witnesses to be killed as their ministry is complete according to God's timetable.

In our case when our work for Him is finished we will be taken home. God's timing is perfect and will not allow you to leave the earth until your mission is completed. However once your mission has been completed nothing will keep you here.

In verse 8 Jerusalem is the city which God calls “My City” It is a place which is close to the heart of the dispersed Jews as at the end of each Passover they say “next year in Jerusalem”.

Old Testament prophets often related Jerusalem or Israel to Sodom **Isaiah 1:9,10, Jeremiah 23:14** Sodom refers to immorality in Jerusalem and Egypt to worldliness. The identity of the city is clear as Jerusalem as this is where our Lord was crucified.

The statement in verse 9 that the whole world would see these bodies lying in the streets of Jerusalem was a cause of higher criticism of the 19th century when some theologians ridiculed this statement as being totally impossible to fulfil literally.

A literal view of this scene demands that it is a distant event from John's time and certainly could not have been fulfilled in the first century.

This indicates that world wide television is available at the time of this event. We were the first generation in the 1990's who in the history of man were able to do this literally. In the Gulf War in 1991 CNN broadcast from Jerusalem to the whole world by means of television and satellites.

Refusing to bury the dead was the greatest insult that one could make on a deceased person in the ancient world and was usually a mark of grave impiety as well. **Isaiah 5:25** The three and a half days in Jerusalem would indicate that the bodies were decomposing.

According to Jewish tradition this period of three and a half days confirmed that they were genuinely dead. It may be remembered that Jesus delayed going to the grave of Lazarus for four days so that his resurrection could be seen as a genuine raising from the dead.

The inhabitants of the world are seen celebrating in verse 10 by giving gifts to each other as the message given by Moses and Elijah has been such that they rejoice in their deaths. The giving of gifts indicated some celebration as was the case at the feast of Purim which celebrated the deliverance of Israel from the Persian enemies. **Esther 9:19-22.**

When the pressure of conviction is eased off the unbelievers they become of an "easy mind" and exchange gifts. They have a party.

The gospel always torments the unbeliever when they reject it. It is the ministry of the Holy Spirit which torments unbelievers. Unbelievers prefer the gifts of men to the gift of God. Our deaths can often be more of a witness to others than our lives.

After three and a half days the two witnesses will be resuscitated and taken to heaven. This causes fear to those who observe their ascension. The spirit of life came from God as it did originally in **Genesis 2:7** and perhaps **Ezekiel 37 cf John 20:22**

The unbeliever's laughter is turned to mourning when the "spirit of life" revives the witnesses and the celebrating will stop. Even so James points out that repentance so changes our thinking and attitude that the cause of our frivolous laughter often becomes the source of mourning and weeping as we come into adjustment with the justice of God. **James 4:7-10.**

When we die we are absent from the body and face to face with the Lord **2 Corinthians 5:8** God provides new life into the bodies of the witnesses, He is the source of life. He will provide us with resurrection bodies that will never deteriorate. **1 Corinthians 15:51-57**

The prophets "torment" men by reminding them of the consequences of rejecting Christ and of their appointment with death and Judgment **Hebrews 9:27**. The world is tortured when forced to see truth All of Satan's "victories" are temporary--the cross defeated him once for all. This resurrection of Moses and Elijah will again display the power of God over Death.

God speaks and says "come up here" and the two witnesses ascend up to heaven in verse 12. Their enemies see this miracle. The Greek word for see in this case is "thereo" which means that they saw this happen and thought about it.

Some say that this verse is the mid tribulation rapture of the church but clearly it deals with the two witnesses in Jerusalem and not the whole Church.

An earthquake occurs in Jerusalem in verse 13 and a tenth part of the city will be destroyed and 7000 killed. The people are afraid of what they see but this does not cause them to repent and accept Christ as Saviour. cf **Revelation 6:14-17**. The remnant in Jerusalem are impressed by this act of God and gave him glory.

It appears that of those in Jerusalem there were conversions and this was the beginning of those who are instructed to stop and fight.

You cannot scare people or love people into the Kingdom of God. Our duty is to communicate the word of God accurately to people so that they can make a decision based on the working of the Holy Spirit in their life. People are without excuse - **Romans 1:18- 32**. Many reject the truth and they accept a substitute.

**DEVELOPMENT OF TELEVISIONS**

In 1976 there were 400 million television sets throughout the world, or one television for every ten people at that time. The UNESCO Statistical Yearbook, 1998 showed that between 1980 and 1996, the number of television sets in the world grew from 561 million to 1.361 billion or an average of 5.7 percent per year.

By 1996 the ratio of televisions to people was now 1 television for every four. It would be expected that this ratio would have gone down further in the last twenty years. By 2018 households with television worldwide was 75%, but internet visuals on mobile phones make TV unnecessary by this time anyway.

The use of television (and internet capable mobile phones) explains where the world is able to see the witnesses lying dead in the streets of Jerusalem during the Tribulation period. Nowadays is about as early a date in history where this prophecy could be literally fulfilled, but it will be closer to 100% fulfilment by 2023.

**STATUS AT 1940** – Complete lack of satellites, mobile phones and a minute number of television sets.

**CURRENT STATUS** – Technologically this is provided for the first time in history.

**GENERAL**

[Israeli satellite to supply sub-Saharan Africa with free internet 2015](#)

[Major media, govt websites hit by global outage 2021](#)

[Internet Hit by Global Outage: More Than 32,000 Websites Down After DNS Failure 2021](#)

[Russia disconnected from global internet in tests - RBC daily 2021](#)

**D76     Air Travel**

**Isaiah 60:8**

**Universal**

PREDICTION - In the future people would be able to fly

DOCUMENTS IN DATA BANK 125 – DOCUMENTS CITED 85

**PROPHECY - Isaiah 60:8**     *“Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?”*

This is obviously relevant to our current generation. This chapter in Isaiah deals with the deliverer coming out of Zion. Air travel is seen here, with windows perhaps referring to air terminals.

The concept of people flying in 700 BC was totally foreign to all but we thank Isaiah for recording it

By the 1980s tens of thousands were flying across the Atlantic every day. Planes are now being constructed to carry several hundred passengers at nearly 1000 kilometres per hour, so that prices are cut and even the poorer people are flying to and fro.

In 2010 it was announced that NASA to develop hypersonic passenger jets that travel at 5 times the speed of sound. There is also talk of a sub space aircraft underway travelling at 15 times the speed of sound.

2018 – The number of air travel passengers over the last 14 years has more than doubled with 2 billion travelling in 2004, increasing to 3 billion in 2012 and over doubling to 4.3 billion in 2018.

With the corona virus of 2019 onwards air travel had in essence ceased in 2020.

**STATUS AT 1940** - Not available but even in peace time not available except to a very few.



**CURRENT STATUS** - Fulfilled

### **SPEED OF TRAVEL**

Concept plane could travel from New York to London in 11 minutes 2016

### **DRONES**

Sky's the limit: Rise of delivery drones has cities asking who owns airspace 2019

FAA Releases Remote ID, the Largest Regulatory Change for Drones In Years 2021

Police Helicopter Crew Says Mysterious Craft They Chased Was "Not Like Any Other" Drone 2021

Drones Flying Too Close To Planes Near Logan Airport 'Very Dangerous' Situation 2021

Walmart starts using autonomous drones in new delivery service 2021

### **DRONES AND CONGESTION**

UK pilots warn of disaster, seek tougher rules for drones 2017

### **SPACE TRAVEL - SPACEX**

SpaceX launches 2nd crew, regular station crew flights begin 2020

SpaceX Starship sticks its first landing, but then explodes 2021

SpaceX Starship prototype crashes during landing attempt after another clean, uncrewed launch 2021

SpaceX to launch private, all-civilian crew into Earth orbit 2021

### **SPACE TOURISM**

Russia plans to take first tourist on space walk in 2023 2020

Jeff Bezos' Blue Origin will soon begin selling tickets for rides on its space tourism rocket 2021

Jeff Bezos' Blue Origin wants to build a tourism space station nearly as big as the ISS 2021

### **SPACE – BILLIONAIRES CONTEST**

Two space fans get seats on billionaire's private flight 2021

Jeff Bezos will fly on the first passenger spaceflight of his company Blue Origin in July 2021

Over 60,000 sign petitions to stop Jeff Bezos from returning to Earth 2021

Virgin Galactic announces spaceflight with founder to launch July 11, before Bezos 2021

Richard Branson Races Jeff Bezos to Space as Covid-19 Hits Business Back on Earth 2021

Billionaire Richard Branson reaches space in his own ship 2021

Bezos' Blue Origin to make history with unpiloted civilian space flight 2021

The billionaires' space race is just the beginning 2021

### **SPACE - POLITICAL**

Space Race for Moon and Mars May Cause Conflict 2020

How Space Became the Next 'Great Power' Contest Between the U.S. and China 2021

The Race for Mars Takes China-U.S. Tensions Into Outer Space 2021

NASA slams China after rocket debris lands near Maldives for 'failing to meet responsible standards' 2021

Space Force commander warns of China's growing threat to U.S. in space 2021

### **ROBOTS**

Robot pilots may someday fly passenger and cargo planes 2016

### **COVID 19 - PASSPORTS 2020**

Delta CEO Flirts With the Idea of "Immunity Passports" for Air Passengers 2020

U.S. 'Actively Looking' at Mandating COVID-19 Testing for Domestic Air Travel 2021

Green passport hope dashed? Israel weighs post-flight isolation for vaccinees 2021

Covid: Flyers to Canada to be tested, will have to pay for quarantine 2021

Vaccine 'passports,' incentives raise fears over privacy and discrimination 2021

International Air Transport Association announces development of COVID vaccine passport app 2021

Airline Trade Group: COVID-19 Vaccines Should Not Be Mandated for International Travel 2021

Proof of Covid-19 vaccination, tests should only be temporary travel requirements, industry group says 2021

Fake Covid-19 Certificates Hit Airlines, Which Now Have To Police Them 2021

No alternative to vaccine passports, says Dubai airport boss 2021

Airlines fear chaos over digital COVID passports 2021

### **COVID 19 - EFFECT ON FLYING 2021**

Germany mulls cutting international air traffic 'to almost zero'

[American Airlines sending 13,000 furlough warnings as pandemic pain persists](#)  
[US threatens to ban Israeli planes landing in America over closure due to the coronavirus pandemic](#)  
[Israel to Pre-Purchase \\$210 Million in Tickets to Save El Al](#)  
[Airlines set to lose \\$47.7 billion in 2021](#)  
[Pakistan to slash international flights by 80% to curb COVID-19](#)  
[FAA says US airports will get \\$8 billion in pandemic relief](#)  
[Europe moves to halt flights from southern Africa over worrying COVID variant](#)  
[South Africa, WHO urge reversal of travel bans as world scrambles to contain Omicron](#)

**FLYING OTHERS**

[TSA estimates record 46 million holiday fliers 2018](#)  
[Your Face Is, or Will Be, Your Boarding Pass 2021](#)  
[Electric Aircraft Demand Seen Growing for Deliveries 2021](#)  
[France to ban domestic flights where trains are available, in move to cut emissions 2021](#)  
[United Airlines roasted on social media for plan to choose pilots by race instead of ability 2021](#)  
[Global aviation stunned by Belarus jetliner diversion 2021](#)  
[Man Flying a Hoverboard Stuns Spectators in Times Square 2021](#)  
[Uganda's only intl. airport is now under Chinese control due to a default on loan payments 2021](#)  
[U.S. airlines warn 5G wireless could cause havoc with flights 2021](#)  
[A political fight over 5G could upend air travel: What you should know 2021](#)

**SPACE – MARS 2021**

[The UK Is Developing Nuclear-Powered Space Exploration for Faster Mars Trips](#)  
[NASA, China and UAE Probes Race to Mars, With February Landings In Sight](#)  
[UAE's Mars probe 'Hope' to be 1st Arab space mission, 5th to reach Red Planet](#)  
[New era of Mars exploration begins as craft nears Red Planet](#)  
[NASA helicopter to take a spin on harsh, cold Mars](#)  
['7 minutes of terror': NASA rover lands safely on Mars after nail-biting descent](#)  
[NASA rover lands on Mars to look for signs of ancient life](#)

**SPACE - CHINA 2021**

[Russia and China Could Team Up to Challenge US Space Superiority, Experts Say](#)  
[Chinese researchers propose deflecting 'Armageddon' asteroids with rockets](#)  
[China wants to launch asteroid-deflecting rockets to save Earth from Armageddon](#)  
[China plans to launch a fleet of mile-long solar panels into space](#)  
[China's Solar Panel Space Station Will Be Useful - But Is It Dangerous?](#)  
[China's Yutu 2 rover spots cube-shaped 'mystery hut' on far side of the moon](#)  
[Top Space Force official: China is developing space capabilities at 'twice the rate' of US](#)  
[China's New Moon Landing Schedule Escalates Race With U.S.](#)  
[How China could win 2021's space race and take Mars as its prize](#)  
[China releases the first images taken by its Mars rover](#)  
[China's Tianwen-1 Mars mission snaps its 1st photo of Red Planet](#)

**SPACE OTHER 2021**

[Turkey unveils space program including 2023 moon mission](#)  
[NASA to show off space lasers, enabling faster transfer of data between Earth and space](#)  
[European Space Agency to do a double fly-by of Venus](#)  
["No One Has Ever Seen This Before" - Hubble Shows Winds in Jupiter's Great Red Spot Are Accelerating](#)  
[Elon Musk's Starlink places 60 more internet satellites into orbit](#)  
[A Chinese rocket will make an uncontrolled reentry in the coming days](#)  
[Indian rocket suffers catastrophic failure during launch, Earth-watching satellite lost](#)

**D77      Travel being common      Daniel 12:4      Universal Fulfilled**

PREDICTION – At the time of the end the common people will be able to travel widely

**PROPHECY - Daniel 12:4**, *“But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro”.*

**THE EXPERIENCE OF THE COMMON MAN – PETER MOSES**

The period since the late 1950s has been the age of the travelling common man.

Prior to this period it was only the rich who could afford to travel or had sufficient leisure time to travel.

After graduating in Engineering in July 1961 I have undertaken 10 trips all of which have been in excess of three months visiting around 80 countries.

My original journey was driving with companions from England to Singapore by car in 1963-64, over a period of five months.

This experience assisted me later on missions as five months camping in bivouac tents across the world solved potential culture shock problems on a subsequent 15 Christian teaching missions [1997-2008] out of Perth Western Australia the remotest capital city in the world. I could then quote the fact that I was proof of **Matthew 28 19-20** being fulfilled as the gospel had obviously reached the ends of the earth and was on the return mission!!

The journey to Singapore was followed by two months in New Zealand in 1965; seven months in Europe (1967); two months in Queensland (1972); one month in South Africa and five months in Europe (1975).

Then occurred three round the world trips of several months duration in 1988, 1995, 2008 and a four month round trip of Australia in 2014 followed by a three month journey to Tasmania in 2016, as well as the fifteen teaching mission trips

My father would not in his wildest dreams have expected to undertake such journeys. With the advent of the package tour, travel by the common man has boomed.

Currently some 7 million Indians travel by train each day on 11,000 trains on rail tracks which are long enough to go twice around the world. At no time in previous history has mankind travelled as much as they do now and growth of travel is exponential.

**STATUS AT 1940** - Not undertaken other than by a very few rich people and there was a World War raging.

**CURRENT STATUS** – Fulfilled – universal travel by a huge number of people

#### **TRAVEL OTHER**

[China to Reclaim Title for World's Fastest Train 2017](#)

#### **COVID 19**

[A 'travel bubble' between New Zealand and Australia could be a model for the future 2020](#)

#### **GENERAL 2021**

[New Zealand opens up travel bubble with neighboring Australia](#)

[Travel in Canada is a prize for the vaccinated and vigilant](#)

[Singapore to open 'vaccinated travel lanes' with 8 more countries as it aims for 'new normal'](#)

[Iceland opens borders for vaccinated visitors to boost tourism](#)

[World's Biggest Economies Bet Vaccine Passports Can Save Tourism](#)

[Israel imposes travel bans for Britain, Denmark over Omicron spread](#)

[Nigeria Bans UK, Canada, Saudi Arabia in Revenge for Omicron Travel Block](#)

[Ghana airport will fine airlines if they bring unvaccinated passengers to the country](#)

#### **TRAVEL VIRTUAL REALITY 2021**

[Virtual reality tourism ready for takeoff as travellers remain grounded](#)

[Pandemic fuels travel boom - in virtual reality](#)

#### **TRAVEL CRUISES - 2021**

[Royal Caribbean Faces Boycott Calls as Only Vaccinated Adults Allowed on Cruise Ships](#)

[Norwegian Cruise Line CEO says U.S. ships are unlikely to sail this summer, calls CDC guidance 'unfair'](#)

[Norwegian Cruise Line Foolishly Threatens To Boycott Florida Over Vaccine Passports](#)

[Royal Caribbean postpones cruise after eight vaccinated crew test positive for COVID](#)

[First fully-vaccinated cruise in North America reports 2 passengers test positive for COVID](#)

[U.S. CDC Investigating Nearly 70 Cruise Ships Hit by COVID-19 Cases](#)

[CDC says 'avoid cruise travel, regardless of vaccination status'](#)

[Florida's ban on vaccination proof requirements complicates U.S. cruise line comeback](#)

**D78 Motorised Travel****Nahum 2:4****Universal - Fulfilled**

PREDICTION – The fast movement of people individually predicted indicating the motor vehicle

**PROPHECY Nahum 2:4**, *“The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall jostle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.”*

As a retired Traffic Engineer this is a text close my heart and appeared in the Introduction of my “Traffic Management and Safety in Europe and North America 1988 report to the Main Roads Department Western Australia. As far as traffic engineering reports I believe that this report was therefore Scripturally unique!

For any who have driven in any major city or town this statement could be analogised as motor traffic and congestion. Although horse drawn chariots have raced madly in the streets in past ages, prophets such as Nahum and Daniel 2500 years ago could never imagined the speed of vehicles and the pace of life in the end times.

Poor Nahum actually got a baffling vision of this, and recorded it in his language and experiences, but identified that they moved faster than lightning to his eyes, and there was an internal fire running their engines that he saw coming out from them also.

There are now racing cars which can go from 0 to 275 km/h in 10 seconds. A space shuttle reaches 28,000 km/h just 8 minutes after lift off as it soars into orbit.

Some say that this is not a prophecy regarding motorised traffic but as I was a former senior traffic engineer, this interpretation greatly appealed to me and nothing else comes anywhere near its meaning!

**STATUS AT 1940** – A significant number of vehicles on the road

**CURRENT STATUS** – Hugely amplified and prophecy considered fulfilled

#### **SMART CARS**

It's No Use Honking. The Robot at the Wheel Can't Hear You 2017

#### **FLYING CARS**

World's first flying car about to go on sale 2018

General Motors unveils Cadillac flying car and shuttle concepts at CES 2021

Flying car completes first-ever test flight between airports in 35 minutes 2021

#### **PEDESTRIAN SAFETY**

Sydney plans street-level traffic lights for people glued to their phones 2016

#### **DRIVERLESS VEHICLES**

Self-drive trucks 'future of Europe's busy highways' 2016

Forget Self-Driving Cars - the Pentagon Wants Autonomous Ships, Choppers and Jets 2021

Uber Eats and Motional are working on driverless food delivery for 2022 2021

#### **MOTOR VEHICLES OTHER**

Toyota Halts Robot-Car Tests Citing Drivers' Emotional Toll 2018

Autonomous trucker TuSimple logs first no-human road test 2021

High fuel prices and shortages hit trucking industry, as nation critically needs gasoline and goods transported

Report: Driver Trapped in Tesla After It Bursts into Flames, Electronic Doors Fail 2021

Woman deliberately runs 49 red lights in ex-boyfriend's car to rack up fines after he left her for another woman, report says 2021

China unveils 'fastest ground vehicle in the world' capable of traveling over 370 mph 2021

#### **TRAFFIC - EXTERNAL CONTROL 2021**

Infrastructure Bill Could Enable Government to Track Drivers' Travel Data

Congress mandates new car technology to stop drunken driving

Biden Infrastructure Bill Includes Passive Monitoring Vehicle "Kill Switch" Mandates For Automakers

**ELECTRIC VEHICLE PROMOTION 2021**

California's electric car revolution, designed to save the planet, also unleashes a toll on it

Biden pushes for electric vehicles to make up half of U.S. auto sales by 2030

Cities are starting to ban new gas stations - The movement aims to accelerate the shift to electric vehicles

New York Passes Law Banning Sale of Gas Vehicles by 2035

6 automakers, 31 countries say they'll phase out gasoline car sales

Electric Military Vehicles Are Part of Biden Climate Agenda, Pentagon Says

Joe Biden Addresses High Gas Prices: Americans Can Save Money if They Buy Electric Cars

Biden's BBB Bill Will Give You \$12.5K if You Buy an Electric Car - Unless It's a Tesla, That Is

**D79 Pollution****Revelation 8:10-11****3<sup>rd</sup> Trumpet**

PREDICTION – There will be a large amount of pollution in the Tribulation period prior to the Second Advent

**PROPHECY - Revelation 8:10,11**, *“And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters; 11 And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.”*

Here we see a great star fall from heaven. Similar things are seen in **Revelation 9:1** and again in **Revelation 12:4** where Satan is cast out of heaven. Is this a symbolic meaning here, or a very physical asteroid/comet strike? This judgment destroys one third of the open sources of sweet, drinkable, or potable water.

The three symbolic uses of "star" are:

- [a] Angels. **Isaiah 14:13; Job 38:7; Revelation 12:4**
- [b] Teachers of Truth. **Daniel 12:3**
- [c] False teachers, religious leaders. **Jude 13**

This judgment also alludes **to the poisonous plague of Exodus 7:20-21. Wormwood is found also in Jeremiah 9:15, 23:15 of 8:14.** It is used figuratively for idolatry in **Deuteronomy 29:12**, the fruits of adultery in **Proverbs 5:4**, and suffering in **Lamentations 3:19**.

Many will die purely from drinking of the bitter waters. Many species of wormwood grow in Palestine, all species have a strong bitter taste, leading to the plant being a symbol of bitterness, sorrow and calamity.

This “wormwood” may be demonic in origin and indicate that demonic forces destroy the waters, or it may be a volcanism or nuclear “accidents” that pollute the air, and where the fallout lands upon water sources it makes them toxic.

In 1986 six "unbelievable" blunders caused the Chernobyl nuclear disaster which directly and immediately killed over 30. Over 150,000 were evacuated from the area and most survivors still alive are now in 2019 dying of radiation related cancers. It is also of interest that I understand Chernobyl is the Ukrainian word for 'wormwood', a bitter herb used in rural Russia as a tonic.

It should be noted that the third trumpet judgment in these verses involve a star named Wormwood, which caused water to turn bitter and many men died. As a result of Chernobyl water and pasture across northern Europe was rendered unusable and toxic for a considerable time. We have had many recent instances of the reality of these prophetic words.

In March of 2022 it was reported that Russian soldiers as part of their invasion of Ukraine have got severe radiation sickness from digging trenches for self defence in the dead zone around Chernobyl.

One commentator on Revelation notes. “Volcanic phenomena in the Aegean archipelago are in the background of this description, and of others throughout the book; features such as the disturbance of islands and the mainland, showers of stones, earthquakes, the sun obscured by a black mist of ashes, and the moon reddened by volcanic dust, were the natural consequences of eruption in some submarine volcano, and Thera adjoining Patmos was in a state of more or less severe eruption during the first century. All this suggested the hideous colours in which the final catastrophe was painted by the imagination of pious contemporaries. In the eruption of 1573, the sea round Thera was tinted for twenty miles round, and even when the submarine volcano is quiescent, ‘the sea in the immediate vicinity of the cone is of a brilliant

orange colour, from the action of oxide of iron." In 1707 a large rock suddenly appeared in the sea, during the eruption, and owing to noxious vapours 'all fish in the harbour died.'

Tom McElmurry in a paper on this chapter notes as another possible cause of this red death on the waters. "When God shifts the great tectonic plates, all the cracks on the ocean floors will open to produce long chains of oceanic eruptions. As the magma begins to heat the oceans and seas of the world, many varieties of dinoflagellate will begin to reproduce at fantastic rates.

As the heating spreads, the dinoflagellate will spread, both by formation and transportation by the currents of oceans and seas of the world. The sea will be turned red by oxidation and organism secretion, both actions of God. The same God who created the process of oxidation and all organisms has also created the mechanism to slowly spread the blood-red shroud of poison across the oceans and seas of the world—the currents of the "seven seas". By the time the last drop of the second vial has been poured out, all aquatic life in the oceans and seas will have been destroyed by this shield of death carried by the currents that daily move life through them".

Whilst these judgments deal with the tribulation period, pollution is already one of the world's most critical problems. How do we get rid of waste atomic material, poisons, nerve gas? Put it in the sea, pump it in the rivers, place it in the desert or in the case of aircraft pump it out into the atmosphere. There are vast toxic waste dumps everywhere on the earth, and under the sea, just waiting to release their toxic mess when tectonic activity opens them up. The United Nations environment group believes that the Mediterranean may have already gone past the point of no return.

In the early 1980s only 38% of the world's population had treated water supplies. 80% of communicable diseases involve a water-borne medium. In the world during any year, over 200 million will suffer from gastroenteritis with 1.5 million deaths per annum, 214 million with malaria with 800,000 deaths per annum, 180 million with river blindness. (2015 figures).

Acid rain has eliminated or is eliminating fish from 20,000 Swedish lakes. Sulphur dioxide is carried on the prevailing winds from industry in the East and deposited as sulphuric acid on Scandinavia. During the spring thaw, acid accumulated in the snow affects the water, killing fish and water life.

Pollution is also affecting Japan, with chemicals leaching into the water supplies of Tokyo. The nuclear accident after the tsunami in 2011 polluted land 20 miles away, and the leaching of radioactive pollution has created a "death zone" on the ocean floor stretching from Japan across the northern Pacific to Alaska.

In the United States the city of Niagara was partially evacuated when toxic chemicals were dumped into the Love Canal. Public protests have also occurred over the pollution of beaches by surgical wastes and hypodermic needles in North-Eastern United States. Pollutants are said to be causing the Greenhouse Effect, with the warming of the atmosphere and consequent change in weather patterns.

In the 1980s a large hole appeared in the ozone layer over the Antarctic, with a significant thinning of the ozone layer occurring over the Arctic region. Much of the depletion of the ozone layer (which helps protect man against skin cancer) has been blamed on aerosol propellants. This has continued to cause alarm.

The bitterness of the Tribulation period will be made sweet in the end only by the Second Coming of Christ. The Creator alone can restore the terrible damage done to the earth by evil men through this time and our own polluting days before hand.

Mankind has already buried and dumped enough toxins to achieve this level of pollution disaster but if we add in tectonic, asteroid or comet activity we have a "doomsday scenario" that will cause despair in many, but it is simply a challenge to faith for the believer.

Do we believe the Creator and Saviour can cleanse the earth? We say "YES He can, and He will do so at his Second Advent – He will need to after man and Satan's best efforts to destroy the earth!

Because of the nature of this group it has been divided into categories

## **ATMOSPHERE**

### **AIR GENERAL**

Delhi smog: Schools closed for three days as pollution worsens, 2016

## INDIA 2021

[Air pollution could knock 9 years off the life of people in India, study says](#)  
[India's PM Narendra Modi Wants \\$1 Trillion to Reduce Pollution](#)  
[Delhi pollution levels soar after residents defy Diwali fireworks ban](#)  
[India's pollution board says prepare for emergency steps as Delhi's smog worsens](#)  
[Delhi shuts schools as it mulls 'pollution lockdown'](#)  
[New Delhi's air pollution is so bad, officials are calling for a citywide lockdown](#)  
[India orders 'work from home' over Delhi pollution](#)

## OTHERS 2021

[Abundant dark and dense ash emission at Etna volcano, Aviation Color Code raised to Red, Italy](#)  
[Highest ever recorded SO2 emission over Taal, adverse effects reported, Philippines](#)  
[More Deaths From 9/11-Linked Illnesses Than in Attack: Report](#)  
[Obama criticizes Russia and China, some of the largest emitters, at climate talks](#)  
[Increased gas emissions at White Island volcano, volcanic fog \(VOG\) produced, New Zealand](#)  
[Large methane emissions leaking from landfills close to the center of Madrid, Spain](#)

## AIR BENEFITS OF COVID 19

[30% cut in Israel's air pollution, 2020](#)

## AIR HEALTH

[More than 95% of world's population breathe dangerous air, major study finds 2018](#)

## AIR EXAMPLE - CHINA

[Chinese buy up bottles of fresh air from Canada 2015](#)

**WILDFIRE**

## GLOBAL

[The Amazon Fires Are More Dangerous Than WMDs 2019](#)  
[Wildfires taint West Coast vineyards with taste of smoke 2020](#)  
[Devastating wildfires prompt state of emergency in Paraguay 2020](#)  
[Fire at Illinois chemical plant could cause 'environmental nightmare,' fire chief says 2021](#)  
[Fire-ravaged cargo ship sinks off Sri Lanka sparking fears of environmental disaster 2021](#)  
[Dubai Container Ship Catches Fire, Causes Tremors From Explosion 2021](#)  
[Fire Breaks Out on Container Ship Off West Coast, Expelling Toxic Materials: Officials 2021](#)

## ASIA 2021

[Smog blankets Nepal as hundreds of wildfires rage nationwide](#)  
['Everything is on fire': Siberia hit by unprecedented burning](#)  
[Tourists, villagers evacuated by boats as wildfires ravage Turkish resorts](#)  
[Raging wildfires force more than 10,000 people to evacuate, claim 8 lives in southern Turkey](#)  
[Siberian wildfires dwarf all others on Earth combined](#)  
[Smoke from wildfires covers 1,000 villages in Siberia](#)  
[Israel requests international aid amid largest fire since Carmel blaze](#)

## EUROPE 2021

[Wildfires scorch Spain and cause 'disaster without precedence' in Sardinia](#)  
[Thousands of animals perish, 1,500 people evacuate as massive wildfires ravage Sardinia, Italy](#)  
[Wildfires reach outskirts of Athens, seriously damage or destroy more than 100 homes, Greece](#)  
[Site of ancient Olympics saved as Greece, Turkey battle raging wildfires](#)  
['Apocalyptic' scenes hit Greece as Athens besieged by fire](#)  
[Greece faces 'disaster of unprecedented proportions' as wildfires ravage the country](#)  
[Greek PM: Wildfires the worst ecological catastrophe in decades](#)  
[Thousands Of People Flee A Wildfire Near The French Riviera During Vacation Season](#)  
[Spain deploys military against wildfire, evacuates 2,500](#)

## USA 2021`

[Wildfires rage across over 1 million acres in American West and Canada](#)  
[At least 85 wildfires torch 1.5m acres across drought-hit US west](#)  
[Massive wildfire in southern Turkey spreads, prompting evacuations](#)

[California Gold Rush town 'destroyed' by state's largest wildfire](#)  
[Smoke from wildfires reaches North Pole for first time in recorded history](#)  
[California's scorched earth: More than 1 million acres burned](#)  
[California Utility Cutting Power to 51,000 Customers Amid Dangerous Wildfire Conditions](#)  
[Crews struggle to stop fire bearing down on Lake Tahoe](#)  
[Wildfires torched up to a fifth of all giant sequoia trees](#)

**FIRE OTHER 2021**

[Illinois: Massive Chemical Fire at Chemtool Plant Prompts Evacuations, National Guard Activated](#)  
[Fire at Illinois chemical plant could cause 'environmental nightmare,' fire chief says](#)  
[Fire-ravaged cargo ship sinks off Sri Lanka sparking fears of environmental disaster](#)  
[Dubai Container Ship Catches Fire, Causes Tremors From Explosion](#)  
[Fire Breaks Out on Container Ship Off West Coast, Expelling Toxic Materials: Officials](#)

**NUCLEAR**

**NUCLEAR CHERNOBYL**

[The True Cost of the Chernobyl Disaster Has Been Greater Than It Seems,](#)  
[New documents show Soviets covered up Chernobyl plant flaws before disaster 2021](#)  
[Unsealed Soviet Archives Reveal Cover-Ups at Chernobyl Plant Before Disaster 2021](#)

**NUCLEAR FUKUSHIMA**

[Japan fishermen oppose 'catastrophic' release of Fukushima water to ocean 2020](#)  
[Water Leaks Indicate New Damage at Fukushima Nuclear Plant 2021](#)  
[Highly radioactive cesium detected in northeastern Fukushima, Japan](#)  
[China calls Japan's Fukushima water release 'extremely irresponsible'](#)  
[Japan approves plan to dump 1 million tons of wastewater from Fukushima nuclear disaster into the sea, arguing that it has been treated and isn't harmful](#)  
[Russia joins China and South Korea in expressing 'serious concern' at Japan's plan to release waste water from the Fukushima nuclear disaster](#)  
[Japan Says Fukushima Water Is Safe. China Dares a Japanese Official to Drink It.](#)  
[Fukushima nuclear water to be released via undersea tunnel](#)  
[Japan PM says Fukushima wastewater release can't be delayed](#)

**NUCLEAR RUSSIA**

[Gigantic, mysterious radiation leak traced to facility in Russia 2019](#)

**NUCLEAR USA**

[Tunnel with nuclear waste collapses in Washington state 2017](#)

**NUCLEAR OTHER COUNTRIES**

[Fears radioactive material stolen for use in ISIS dirty bomb, 2016](#)  
[China Exposed for Hypocrisy on Nuclear Waste 2021](#)  
[Another Facility Leak in China, This Time with the Threat of Radiation 2021](#)  
[Hanford nuclear waste tank may be leaking, U.S. officials say 2021](#)

**ENVIRONMENT**

**DEATH OF WILD LIFE**

[At least 50 dead pilot whales wash up on remote beach in Iceland 2019](#)

**BIRDS 2021**

[Energy company to breed endangered California condors to replace birds killed by turbine blades](#)  
[Hundreds of birds dying from mystery illness across several states](#)  
[Birds are suddenly dying: What's causing mystery illness in Ohio, Kentucky, Indiana?](#)  
[Humans wiped out hundreds of bird species in last 50,000 years - Israeli study](#)  
[Israel tries to contain avian flu outbreak after 5,000 wild cranes die](#)

**OTHERS 2021**

[US and Canada setting up for showdown with 'murder hornets' as 2021 nesting season starts](#)  
[Invasive 'jumping worms' spreading through several US states](#)



A Fungus Is Pushing Cicada Sex Into Hyperdrive And Leaving Them Dismembered  
Plague of 'cannibal mice' blamed for fires, diseases across Australia  
Over 45 counties across PA and NJ are under quarantine - because of the spotted lanternfly  
American bumblebees have disappeared from these 8 states. Now they could face extinction.  
Scorpion swarms kill 3, injure hundreds in Egyptian city

### **OCEANS OIL SPILLS**

Oil Spill In Solomon Islands Threatens World Heritage Site 2019

#### **AMERICAS 2021**

2021 Mexico: Lightning Storm Ignited Gas Leak in Gulf  
Rush to contain large oil spill in Gulf of Mexico after Storm Ida  
Divers discover a dislodged and broken pipeline that likely triggered Gulf of Mexico oil spill  
Frantic fight to protect coast as Orange County oil spill spreads south  
How a coast crowded with ships, port gridlock and an anchor may have caused Orange County oil spill  
Dead birds and fish wash ashore as 126,000-gallon oil spill reaches Southern California coast  
Officials Continue to Investigate Another Oil Spill Off California Coast  
Jet Fuel Spill Contaminated Hawaii Water: Navy  
Oil Company Amplify Energy Accused of Negligence Over Massive Spill Off California Coast: DOJ

#### **ASIA 2021**

Indonesia: Hundreds Evacuated, 5 Wounded In Massive Fire At Balongan Oil Refinery  
Oil Spill Reported Off China Coast After Tanker, Bulk Carrier Collide  
Work to remove oil from stricken tanker in China set to start on Friday  
Cargo Ship Runs Aground in Japan and Splits in Two, Leaving Miles-Long Oil Leak

#### **EUROPE 2021**

Massive oil spill caused by power plant leak spreads along Syrian coast  
Syrian oil spill may be larger than thought, headed to Cyprus  
A New York City-Sized Oil Spill Is Contaminating the Mediterranean Sea  
Black Sea Oil Spill 400 Times Bigger Than Claimed, Russian Scientists Say

#### **ISRAEL 2021**

Oil spill stains Israeli shoreline, prompting investigations  
Israel: Oil spill hits 100 miles of coastline as beaches shut after 'one of country's worst ecological disasters'  
Israel Lifts State of Emergency on Its Mediterranean Coast Month After Oil Spill  
Satellite footage points to another oil slick making its way to Israel  
Green organizations call on John Kerry to stop trans-Israel Gulf oil deal  
Eco-terrorism or Self-sabotage: The Mystery of Israel's Worst-ever Oil Spill

### **OCEANS OTHER THAN OIL**

World's largest collection of ocean garbage is now twice the size of Texas 2018  
US scientists claim to find huge Pacific dump site of 25,000 toxic DDT barrels 2021  
Sri Lanka races to avoid environmental disaster after chemical container ship sinks 2021  
Ship That Sunk Carrying 25 Tons of Chemicals Caused 'Significant Damage' to Planet 2021  
Massive amounts of pumice stones washing ashore in Okinawa, may affect nuclear power plants, Japan

### **VISIBLE POLLUTION 2021**

Turkey's president vows to 'save' the country from the largest outbreak of 'sea snout' on record  
Massive red tide fish kill cleanup in St. Petersburg and Tampa, Florida  
Another 'red tide' left 15 tons of dead fish on Tampa Bay's shore, and experts warn of more destruction  
Red Tide Has Killed at Least 791 Tons of Fish in Florida  
Pollution turns Argentina lake bright pink  
Thousands of fish killed by toxic red tide wash ashore on Florida beaches  
Pool of water near Dead Sea turns blood red, authorities investigating

### **DEAD ZONES AND MASS DEATH 2021**

At least 800 tons of dead sea life washed up in Tampa Bay  
There's a 'dead zone' in the Gulf of Mexico this summer that's bigger than Connecticut

Tens of thousands of salmon die in Arctic chlorine leak  
US beaches threatened due to toxic bacteria

RIVERS POLLUTION

World's rivers 'awash with dangerous levels of antibiotics' 2019

SEWERAGE

'Ecological terrorism': stream overflows with sewage from Gaza 2017  
Toxic wastewater reservoir on verge of collapse in Florida could cause "catastrophic event" 2021  
State Of Emergency, Evacuations In Florida County Over Wastewater Pond Leak 2021  
With Britain opening up but many bathrooms still closed, outdoor excrement is an 'increasingly serious problem' 2021  
Philippines to Probe Report of Chinese Sewage-Dumping at Sea 2021  
Report: China Dumping so Much Raw Sewage into South China Sea It Is Visible from Space 2021  
Santa Monica Bay sewage spill now causing water supply problems amid drought 2021

SPACE

Particles From Space Are Messing With Our Quantum Computers, Scientists Discover 2020  
NASA's space junk problem 2021  
Out of this world clean-up: First commercial sweeping satellite launched  
A satellite's impending fiery demise shows how important it is to keep space clean  
International Space Station nearly struck by Chinese satellite debris  
Astronauts shelter in space capsules as debris comes close to space station  
Space Junk Spreads, Creating Risk of No-Go Zones for Satellites  
Blown-up satellite pieces circling Earth shown in scientist's unsettling simulation  
Earth Is 'On Course' to Have Its Own Saturn-Like Rings Made of Space Junk, Say Researchers  
Russian missile test causes debris cloud threatening International Space Station

OTHER

Ozone hole over Antarctica is 'largest' and 'deepest' it's been in years, researchers say 2020

**D80      Environmental Disasters      Revelation 11:18      Increased**

PREDICTION – There will be a large amount of pollution in the Tribulation period prior to the Second Advent

**PROPHECY - Revelation 11:18**, *“And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldst give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldst destroy them which destroy the earth.”*

Environmental devastation of the planet was clearly foreseen by poor John in his visions that lead to the book of Revelation. Our generation has done more to ravage the environment than any previous generation. Whilst these judgments deal with the Tribulation Period, pollution is already one of the world's most critical problems.

Imagine John as he saw the worst of what we can see on TV daily of toxic waste dumping, or as we drive past an industrial site and smell its fumes. How do we get rid of waste atomic material, poisons, chemical residues from industries, nerve gas? Do we put it in the sea, pump it in the rivers, place it in the desert? In the case of exhaust of cars, trucks, trains and aircraft we simply pump it out into the atmosphere. What of all the toxic waste dumps around the world? The Lord will expose many of them as part of the judgments of the Tribulation, and the Lord alone will be able to clean up mankind's mess. It is now well beyond man to clean up the planet.

The United Nations environment group by the 1980s believed that the Mediterranean may have gone past the point of no return. Ten million tourists who go for a swim in the Mediterranean come out covered with the scum of oil over their bodies.

Noise pollution and electronic pollution are increasing problems in the modern world. The Geneva International Standardisation Organisation warned in 1976 that if urban noise continues to grow at its current

rate of 1 db per annum, most city dwellers will be deaf by the year 2000. The noise of some rock concerts is four times as loud as safe levels allowed in industrial production.

In the early 1980s only 38% of the world's population had treated water supplies. 80% of communicable diseases involve a water-borne medium. In the world during a year, 400 million will suffer from gastroenteritis, 160 million with malaria, 30 million with river blindness.

Acid rain is threatening fish in 20,000 Swedish lakes. Sulphur dioxide is carried on the prevailing winds from industry in the Eastern bloc and deposited as sulphuric acid on Scandinavia. During the spring thaw, acid accumulated in the snow affects the water, killing fish and water life.

Pollution is also affecting Japan, with chemicals leaching into the water supplies of Tokyo. In the United States the city of Niagara was partially evacuated when toxic chemicals were dumped into the Love Canal. Public protests have also occurred over the pollution of beaches by surgical wastes and hypodermic needles in North-Eastern United States.

Pollutants are said to be causing the Greenhouse Effect, with the warming of the atmosphere and consequent change in weather patterns.

In the 1980s a large hole appeared in the ozone layer over the Antarctic, with a significant thinning of the ozone layer occurring over the Arctic region. Much of the depletion of the ozone layer (which helps protect man against skin cancer) has been blamed on aerosol propellants.

In Guatemala, 40% of productive capacity has been lost to soil erosion. In Turkey 54% of the land is severely affected, while 40% of Africa's non-desert regions are rapidly becoming unproductive, with resultant reduction in per capita food production.

In Haiti 14 million cubic metres of topsoil are lost each year, whilst in areas of Nepal 35-75 tonnes of soil per hectare are lost. India suffers erosion by water and wind to 25% of the nation's total land area, and the other Asian giant China, has lost 11 % of its arable land since 1957.

In 1970 many countries protested against the US plans to discard containers of obsolete nerve gas in the ocean. The fear was that the gas which had already begun to leak out of their containers might destroy both marine and land life.

A ship carrying 418 concrete containers of poison gas was scuttled 300 kilometres off the Florida coast. The scuttling was more rapid than planned causing the ship to hit the sea bottom heavily. No one knows about the integrity of the containers.

After two years at sea searching for a port that would take its deadly cargo the freighter "Pelicano" was forced to abandon its 60,000 tonnes load of toxic waste arsenic, mercury, dioxin and other poisons at sea. It is believed it was dumped in the Indian Ocean.

## **DEVELOPMENT OF THE TREND**

1978 - Increase in ultra violet light causes doubling in skin cancer rate from 1970 to 1978

1979 - Pollution seen as the third rating global problem after inflation and unemployment.

1981 - A batch of deadly virus disappeared from a US Army and the Defence Department refrigerator. The batch that went missing was of a size that could infect the entire human population many times over.

1983 - 7.7% of West Germany's forests visibly affected by acid rain which increased 34% this year. 86% of East Germany's forests affected.

1984 - The Bhopal gas tragedy was an industrial disaster that took place at a Union Carbide subsidiary pesticide plant in the city of Bhopal, India on 3 December. The plant released 42 tonnes of toxic methyl isocyanate (MIC) gas, exposing more than 500,000 people to toxic gases. The death toll rose to beyond 15,000 with many people suffering from the long-term effects of the exposure to the gases.

1985 - Scientific researchers reported a hole in the ozone layer over Antarctica and later over the North Pole. The holes are actually the depletion in the ozone level. Scientists were apparently aware of a

thinning of the layer in the 1950s. Such holes allow ultraviolet rays to strike the earth causing concern regarding skin cancer. The US EPA stated that a 1% reduction in the global ozone layer could cause 20,000 additional skin cancers in the US annually

1986 - Six "unbelievable" blunders caused the Chernobyl nuclear disaster which killed over 30. 150,000 people were evacuated from the area. The world destroys tropical rain forest three times the size of Switzerland annually. 25,000 of all flowering plants are on the verge of extinction. It is understood that a number of Russian soldiers digging in the area around the nuclear facility in the invasion of Ukraine in 2022 were significantly affected by radiation

1987 - For the 12 million that live in the Los Angeles area the problem is that the area is often covered with smog with the level of ozone pollution over the city clearly visible to the human eye. This year the smog level exceeded the federal standard for air quality on 141 days.

Italian male babies have developed female breasts after being fed infant food containing traces of animal growth hormones.

1988 - A mistake in manufacturing the genetically altered food supplement tryptophan led to 37 deaths and 1500 people suffering permanent sickness such as paralysis, neurological problems, swelling and cracked skin.

1989 - On 24<sup>th</sup> March eleven million gallons of oil were spilled in Alaska by the accident caused by the Exxon Valdez which struck Prince William's Sound Bight Reef. This caused one of the world's largest ecological disasters

In Minamata a small port south of Japan 778 people have died and 2157 have been recognised as invalids for life but 33,000 inhabitants go on living in the shadow of the Chisso Corp the chemical plant responsible for one of the most deadly cases of pollution

1991 - A major environmental disaster occurred during the First Gulf War when hundreds of oil well in Kuwait were set alight and oil polluted the Arabian Gulf.

1992 - Mexico City with a population of 20 million is becoming a giant gas chamber. Things got so bad in March that the government declared a state of emergency banning 40% of the cars, closing down schools and ordering several industries to reduce their discharges. There are concerns that there may be deaths caused by this pollution.

1999 - Up to 4 million people in Bangladesh and West Bengal in neighbouring India who have contracted skin diseases, keratoses and melanomas from chronic arsenic poisoning after drinking contaminated water from artesian wells could die. Up to 100 million people are exposed to the arsenic laced water in hundreds of wells in those areas.

2000 - The Chernobyl reactor was eventually shut down this year. It was stated at its decommissioning that this disaster would affect many for years to come. The cleanup bill was estimated at \$12 billion.

2008 - Contamination of milk products, particularly infant formulas, in China where a plastic compound was added to milk to "boost" protein levels killed several children and caused severe health problems to others.

2010 On April 20 a BP oil platform in the Gulf of Mexico about 50 miles off the Louisiana coast exploded killing 11 workers. The oil well is in 5000 feet of water at the point where it ruptured releasing an estimated 200,000 gallons of oil from the oil well under awesome pressure every day.

In what appears to be a honeybee mystery of Armageddon proportions that has baffled scientists and beekeepers, more than one-third of the nation's commercial honeybee population is mysteriously disappearing and researchers warn the unexplained phenomenon threatens one-third of the American diet. Entire colonies of honeybees are abandoning hives and food stores, including honey and pollen. In collapsed colonies, adult bees mysteriously disappear, and there is no accumulation of dead bees. Even hive pests such as wax moths and hive beetles are nowhere to be found around affected colonies. Likewise, other honeybees are reluctant or unwilling to rob the abandoned hives of honey.

2011 Environmentalist call for population control and carbon tax for children

March 11<sup>th</sup> A 9.0 earthquake struck Honshu damaging the Fukushima nuclear power station with hazard rating increased to the maximum level of 7 later in the year

- 2013 Death in the Pacific. Something is causing large numbers of dead birds to wash up on shores all over Alaska. Hundreds of dead birds washed up on the shores of St. Lawrence Island towards the end of November. And though the cause of the die off isn't yet known, the quick response demonstrates a mounting capacity for dealing with unexpected environmental events in the region.

Scientists do not know why this is happening. Some of them are blaming "harsh weather". Something is also causing large numbers of seals and walruses to lose hair and develop "oozing sores". Polar bears along the Alaska coastlines are also suffering from fur loss and open sores.

The population of sockeye salmon along the coastlines of Alaska is at an historic low. Aboriginal people in British Columbia who rely on Skeena River sockeye are facing some extremely difficult decisions as sockeye salmon returns plunge to historic lows.

A very experienced Australian adventurer said that he felt as though the ocean itself was dead as he journeyed from Japan to San Francisco recently. The next leg of the long voyage was from Osaka to San Francisco and for most of that trip the desolation was tinged with nauseous horror and a degree of fear. "After we left Japan, it felt as if the ocean itself was dead," Macfadyen said. "We hardly saw any living things. We saw one whale, sort of rolling helplessly on the surface with what looked like a big tumour on its head. It was pretty sickening. "I've done a lot of miles on the ocean in my life and I'm used to seeing turtles, dolphins, sharks and big flurries of feeding birds. But this time, for 3000 nautical miles there was nothing alive to be seen."

Outdoor radiation levels have reached their highest at Japan's Fukushima nuclear plant, warns the operator company. Radiation found in an area near a steel pipe that connects reactor buildings could kill an exposed person in 20 minutes, local media reported.

16th December a report was issued revealing that an area of the Pacific Ocean seabed off Japan was 98% covered by decomposing sea creatures in July 2012 where just 4 months earlier only 1% of the same area was covered. [Revelation 16:3]

- 2014 Japanese PM Shinzo Abe's government is planning a state secret act that critics say could curtail public access to information on a wide range of issues including the Fukushima nuclear crisis. In reality journalists covering this topic have long been harassed and censored. This disaster is far worse than has been acknowledged by the Japanese Government that has "saved face" before with denials of fact, but the cover up in this case is a catastrophic one.

Russian experts say that clearly a large amount of fish, seaweed and everything in the sea has been polluted by radiation, causing concern as they can be consumed by people on a massive scale and render cancer prone all who eat fish from the North Pacific Ocean.

## ENVIRONMENTAL DEVASTATION DOCUMENTS

This group of reported events goes back to September 2015. Data on the other areas which also date back to that time and are available electronically

This shows widespread environmental devastation and reminds us that on the return of the Lord Jesus Christ His creation will be instantaneously restored. **Romans 8:20-23**

**2015 October** Water too warm for cod in US Gulf of Maine as stocks near collapse,  
**December** UN: World's refugees and displaced exceed record 60 million,

**2016 May** All of A Sudden, Fish Are Dying by The MILLIONS All Over the Planet,  
**August** 'Unprecedented': Deadly parasite kills thousands of fish, prompts Yellowstone river closure,  
**October** World wildlife 'falls by 58% in 40 years',

**2017 January** Bumblebee is first bee in continental US to be listed as endangered,  
**February** As bee populations dwindle, robot bees may pick up some of their pollination slack,  
New Zealand warns of exploding whale carcasses after mass stranding,  
El Nino triggered unprecedented erosion across California's coast,

**May** [Number 1 Enemy Of Bees: This Parasite Transmits Viruses That Kill Honeybee Colonies](#),  
**June** [Pollution 'devastating' China's vital ecosystem, research shows](#),  
**July** [Male fish mutating into females because of waste chemicals, expert warns](#),  
**October** [Bee-harming pesticide detected in 75 percent of the world's honey, study reports](#),  
[Namibia: More than 100 hippos die in suspected anthrax outbreak](#),  
[Drastically falling insect numbers could cause 'ecological Armageddon' - study](#),  
**November** [Monsanto In Court Again As Powerful New Herbicide Accidentally Kills 3.6 Million Acres Of Crops](#),  
[Italy floods: Death toll climbs to 17 - as 14 million trees destroyed](#),  
**December** [The Dead Sea is dying. A \\$1.5 billion plan aims to resurrect it](#),

**2019 February** [Plummeting insect numbers 'threaten collapse of nature'](#),  
**June** ['Never seen anything like it:' Illinois communities facing plague of spiders](#)  
[India's Water Crisis Is Man-Made](#),  
**November** [Deforestation is overrated as environmental threat, study finds](#),

**2020 January** [UN sets 2030 biodiversity deadline to combat possible mass extinction](#),  
[Genetically engineered moths have been released into the wild to wipe out pests](#),  
**February** [Half-a-million insect species face extinction: scientists](#),  
**April** [WSU scientists enlist citizens in hunt for giant, bee-killing hornet](#),  
**May** [Bug experts dismiss worry about US 'murder hornets' as hype](#),  
[Panic over 'murder hornets' leading some people to kill essential bee population, experts warn](#),  
**June** [Sydney's coastal ecosystems suffer 'once-in-a-generation' mass mortality event, Australia](#),  
**July** [Hundreds of elephants dead in mysterious mass die-off](#),  
**September** [World wildlife plummets more than two-thirds in 50 years: index](#),  
['Hundreds of thousands, if not millions': New Mexico sees massive migratory bird deaths](#),  
[More than 450 whales stranded in Tasmania in one of world's largest recorded stranding events](#),  
[Botswana blames bacteria in water holes, not poaching, for mass elephant die-off](#),  
[Massive bird die-off in Western U.S. linked to cold blast](#),  
**October** [40% of world's plant species at risk of extinction](#),  
[Investigators probe 'possible ecological catastrophe' in Russia's Kamchatka region](#),  
[Dying birds and the fires: scientists work to unravel a great mystery](#),  
[India at No. 3 in disaster ranking; worldwide losses at \\$3 trillion](#),  
**November** [Denmark plans to cull up to 17 million mink to stop mutated coronavirus](#)

**2021 January** [Butterfly population 'plummeting toward extinction' in California](#)  
['Nature Is Under Siege': Scientists Sound Alarm About Insect Apocalypse](#)  
[Disasters caused \\$210 billion in damage in 2020, showing growing cost of climate change](#)  
**February** [Vale will pay nearly \\$7 billion over Brazilian dam collapse that killed 270 people](#)  
[Oil spill leads Israel to close beaches as it faces one of its 'most severe ecological disasters'](#)  
[Disastrous Oil Spill Off Israel's Shores Spreads to Lebanon](#)  
[Freshwater fish are in "catastrophic" decline with one-third facing extinction, report finds](#)  
[Israel bans sale of all seafood from Mediterranean after massive oil spill](#)  
**March** [Popular flea collar linked to almost 1,700 pet deaths. The EPA has issued no warning](#)  
[Tsunami scars linger a decade later in Japan](#)  
[Japan marks 10 years since triple disaster killed 18,500 people](#)  
[Amid Myriad Crises, Lebanon Now Confronts An Ecological Disaster On Its Shores](#)  
**April** ['Ecocide' movement pushes for a new international crime: Environmental destruction](#)  
**June** [Giant sinkhole swallows cars in Jerusalem hospital parking lot](#)  
[Chinese nuclear plant likely leaking near 126 million people; disaster possible; US investigating reports say](#)  
**September** [23 Species Declared Extinct by U.S. Government as Scientists Warn of 'Extinction Crisis'](#)

**MORAL DECLINE 81-99**

This section is clear about the decline of outward morality especially in the West so I have not put specific predictions to the Trends

**D81 Moral Decline****2 Timothy 3:1-4****Promoted**

**PROPHECY - 2 Timothy 3:1-4** *“This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, 3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, 4 Traitors, heady, high minded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;”*

**BIBLICAL BACKGROUND**

As believers we must be able to see where we are in history and act in the most appropriate manner to the challenges we face. Being correctly related to history is what this section underlines. We are, Paul says, in the last days, and we must be clear what that means for our mission and life generally.

Paul could say to Timothy, "you know", and he did, but very few today are correctly related to history; too many do not know their place and do not obey the Lord's commands for these days. To know history and ones place in it is to be safe in the midst of trouble, but to not know what is happening is to be in constant danger.

Let us look at each of the eighteen characteristics of the apostates and check ourselves out in accordance with scripture: **2 Corinthians 13:5**. Let us also compare these to the characteristics of the true pastor-Teacher in **1 Timothy 3:2ff**.

1. Lovers of self. - To be self centred means that everything is interpreted in terms of selfish concerns; it is a moral relativism that centres on the self rather than God or others.
2. Covetous. - Lovers of money so that everything has a price and what is of value is what can be measured in dollar terms.
3. Boasters. - We would say people like this are "full of hot air"; they have no substance nor heart but love to speak great words about themselves.
4. Pride. - Arrogance knows no bounds when the opinion of God is ignored and the self is the sole criteria for decision making.
5. Blasphemers. - When people think they know better than God they very quickly move on to directly insult God and his words, for they don't think they are bound by the rules that govern those who are, in their eyes, foolish enough to believe in God!
6. Disobedient to parents. - At heart a nation's strength is rooted in the strength and respect within the family unit. Where children grow up to despise, disobey, or ignore their parents they will grow up without a healthy sense of discipline. The society will then suffer as the child who does not respect its own parents will not often respect the life or property of others. This point applies equally to children and parents; parents must live so as to be worthy of respect and children must respect as far as they are able their parents.
7. Unthankful. - This term sums up a trait of people who are in evil that often baffles others. Why is it that you can do wonderful things for some people and they will despise you and insult you for the good you have done them, or they will use your very kindness against you? The answer is here. People who get into evil and false doctrine will lose all perspective and have as their character trait an ungratefulness that is destructive and nasty.
8. Unholy. - Holiness means to be set apart for God and his service, and unholiness means the reverse; to be set apart for self and evil rather than God. To be active in the service of the enemy.
9. Without natural affection. - No capacity for love is an indication of deeper and more dangerous aspects of a persons nature. When people love only themselves they are incapable of truly loving others.

10. Trucebreakers. - When people have morality that is rooted in self interest you can be sure of only one thing with them; that you cannot be sure of them at all. They will be as stable as the wind is! These are people whose word you cannot trust.
11. False accusers. - Malicious gossips will abound where-ever self is king. If people will not talk about the Lord and his word to them they will talk about everything and anything else, as if it were important.
12. Incontinent. - No self control. People who follow their whims and fancies as if they were truth and righteousness, where-as they are simply lust and desires.
13. Fierce. - Brutal men are Satan's men. Gentle men are God's. There is no place in the church for those who will tear another person apart with their words or their hands. We are not to be fierce like wild dogs, but gentle like our Lord. A fierce man is a false brother.
14. Despisers of them that are good. - A man is known by his company and by those he loves. No good man will despise good men, but every evil man will. Look at the company others keep and see where their hearts are.
15. Traitors. - If a person is dishonourable they will betray you without thought. Evil has no standards other than self gratification, and betrayal of the good for temporary gain is to be expected from evil men.
16. Heady. - Thoughtlessness is another trait of evil men. They do not think about consequences, they are rash and foolish, lacking foresight and concern for others.
17. High-minded. - While being rash and foolish themselves they use such terms of others. They do not see any problems with their own behaviours, they are perfect in their own eyes.
18. Pleasure lovers. - Their God is their belly. Philippians 3:19. They do things to feel good rather than because they are good, and will be of benefit for them and others

This terrible list is all too common in our day as it was in Paul's day. It is just another sign of the impact of evil upon the world. We must set our hearts and minds firmly against this way of living.

To be ready for the perilous times we may face we need firm knowledge of the policy and stable application of the power of God in our lives. The only way to be ready for trouble is to walk in the Word in the power of the Holy Spirit. There is no other way to survive and prosper spiritually in this stage of the Angelic Conflict.

Conclusion - The truth must be taught, and those who reject it identified and avoided so that their poisonous words and lives infect as few people as possible.

British anthropologist John D Unwin, who spent years studying the rise and fall of 86 civilisations, concluded that no society can long endure widespread sexual promiscuity. He found that all the cultures he studied followed a similar sexual pattern.

During their early days of existence, premarital and extra marital sexual relationships were strictly forbidden. This coincided with great creative energy causing the culture to prosper. Later rebellion against those standards occurred with people demanding their freedom. As the morals weakened, social energy abated, eventually resulting in the decay or destruction of the civilisation.

The moral decline especially of the Western world can be seen from various points of view. It is obvious to even the casual observer that the accepted moral standards have been rapidly eroded away during recent years in the area of books, films, music, television and internet.

A read through the headlines is enough to demonstrate the continual increase in decadence.

### **GENERAL**

Are we on the road to civilisation collapse?, 2019

Rev. Graham: 'God's Judgment is Coming, For the Sins of Our Nation Are Great' 2021



**ABORTION**

Abortion Was the Leading Cause of Death Worldwide in 2020, Killing 42.6 Million People 2020  
Global Abortions Surpass 1.1 Million in First Ten Days of New Year 2021  
In New Zealand Abortion was the leading cause of death 2021

USA

In May 2019 1,485 vs. 352: Abortions at or After 21 Weeks Outnumbered Homicides in NYC,  
Planned Parenthood: We Did 321,384 Abortions; Got \$543.7 Million in Tax Dollars

**OTHER COUNTRIES**

**PRESSURE FOR ABORTION 2021**

Brazilian women head to Argentina to avoid abortion ban  
In Poland, Protests As Near-Total Ban On Abortions Goes Into Effect  
Across Latin America, abortion restrictions are being loosened  
Thousands march for abortion rights in several Latin American nations  
Mexico's top court decriminalizes abortion in 'watershed moment'  
Tiny San Marino latest majority-Catholic country to support legalizing abortion

**PROMOTION OF ABORTION 2021**

A United Nations Committee Officially Ruled Abortion a Human Right  
Christian Leaders Gather to 'Bless' Texas Abortion Clinic: 'God Is Already Present'  
Dems block 'born alive' bill to provide medical care to infants who survive failed abortions  
Megachurch Pastor: Abortion 'Is Consistent with' Christianity and 'I Will Fight' to Keep it Legal  
Biden announces U.S. will again fund abortions overseas  
Biden to expand Obamacare, roll back anti-abortion Mexico City policy  
Biden Reverses Trump Rule Blocking Federal Funds from Going to Abortion Businesses  
California plans to be abortion sanctuary if Roe overturned  
Kamala Harris Embraces Joe Biden as 'Man of Deep Faith' and 'Guided by the Light' After He Defends Abortion

**LEGAL PRESSURE FOR ABORTION 2021**

One World Trade Center Lit Up in Pink to Celebrate NY Abortion Law  
New York law forces pro-life groups to hire people who support abortion: lawsuit  
Washington State Trying to Force Churches to Pay for Abortions in Their Health Insurance Plans

**AGAINST ABORTION**

Trump, in Final Proclamation, Urges Americans to Fight for the Unborn: They're 'Made in the Holy Image of God'  
Pope Francis Condemns Abortion as 'Direct Killing' of Unborn Children  
Six Cities Become "Sanctuary Cities for the Unborn" and Ban Killing Babies in Abortions  
Mississippi Governor Signs Abortion Ban: I Want to Tell the Lord "I Fought for Innocent Babies"  
Northern Ireland: Bill to stop abortion for disabilities including Down's syndrome passes second stage  
Thousands march through London for the unborn

**CHINA REVIEWS ITS ONE CHILD POLICY**

China Restricts Abortions to Force Women Into Having More Babies  
Report: Sex-Selective Abortions Will Eliminate 4.7 Million Girls by 2030  
629 Pakistani Girls Trafficked to China as Brides 2019

COMMENT – The Chinese document is as a direct result of the one child policy applied to China for a number of years which has resulted in a huge imbalance of Chinese males causing very significant problems because of the imbalance. This imbalance is seen forecasted in the above report.

The effect of this imbalance is also seen in the document citing the 629 Pakistani girls trafficked to China as brides which is seen in Trend 99 Slavery

**EUTHANASIA**

After Abortion Victory, Democrats Push for Physician-Assisted Suicide 2019

D82 Sexual Immorality

Jude 18, Revelation 9:21

Amplified since 1940

**PROPHECY - Jude 18, "How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts."**

**PROPHECY - Revelation 9:21, "Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts."**

The Bible predicted that sexual immorality would be rampant. Keep in mind, Jesus said whoever looks to lust has already committed adultery in his heart. Therefore, God equates addictions to Internet pornography, lustful movies, TV shows, and magazines to fornication. The availability and consumption of sensual products has exploded in our generation.

In 2014, according to the National Centre for Missing and Exploited Children there are 747,408 registered sex offenders in the US. In addition a survey in the US has found 49% of Americans in the 18 to 34 age group consider pornography to be "morally acceptable". With sexual immorality the family and marriage are unhinged and children made far more vulnerable to other evils.

Remember the satanic strategy is always to destroy the "Four Divine Institutions". He destroys Free Will by drugs and alcoholism, Marriage by sexual immorality, and the Family by all things that unhone stability. The result of it all is suicide, violence and despair. The only good thing here is that desperate and deeply sad people who are jaded by the lack of love in the devil's world may hear the gospel and believe.

In 2018 due to the Gender Fluidity controversy President Trump has instructed the Dept. of Health and Human Services to draft a definition of gender under Title IX of our federal civil rights laws. It has been reported that they plan to define gender as a biological (male or female), immutable (unchangeable) condition determined by genitalia at birth. Those who dispute this will be required to undergo genetic testing to prove their case.

This is Biblical, historical, common sense that Republicans, Democrats and the Church have accepted for generations, but President Trump is being harshly criticized. All attacked by the Biden administration.

## TOPICS

### **GOD – DIVINE INSTITUTIONS – MARRIAGE**

1. Man and angels have personality but only men and animals have "nephesh" and experience physical death. Angels do not die because they are spirits.
2. Marriage requires both personality and life, therefore it is only applicable to man. There is no marriage in the angelic realm. (**Matthew 22:30**)
3. Definition:- the personal relationship between a male and female member of the human race which typifies the saving relationship between Christ and believers.
4. God's instruction - "Be fruitful and multiply and replenish the earth and subdue it and have dominion over the fish and the fowl and every living thing". This shows that man should subdue and have dominion over the animal kingdom.
5. If God was a solitary personality there would be no divine example of relationships, however with the three personalities in the Godhead relationships are demonstrated. He is a personal God and we can therefore have a relationship with him.
6. Marriage typifies the relationship between Christ and the church.
  - a) In the form of grace and faith (**Ephesians 5:22**), the word submit meaning to fall into line to the law of God which the carnal mind cannot do. (**Romans 8:7; 10:3**)
  - b) You submit yourself by an act of freewill.
  - c) A family can strain marriage relationships if they are not submissive. (**Romans 13:1,5**)
7. Grace is typified by the male and faith by the female. If this pattern is not adhered to it results in misery and suffering.

8. Grace and the man.

- a) The man is in the role of an initiator.
- b) The man provides information to which the woman can respond but must not coerce her free will.
- c) The man has to show his character to the woman.
- d) The man has to be patient, a form of grace.

9. Faith and the woman.

- a) The woman is in the role of a responder.
- b) The woman makes the choice of her free will.
- c) She is the one who uses faith.
- d) The woman needs time to grow.

10. Glory revealed.

- a) The glory of God is shown in the man in the form of a changed life through regeneration.
- b) The glory of the man is shown in the woman by changes in the woman.

11. Compatibility.

- a) The important area of compatibility is that in the spiritual realm as one can be psychologically compatible with many people.
- b) Spiritual compatibility is indicated by the phrase "one flesh" and is a picture of the union of Christ and the church.

12. Satan will attempt to blur the differences between man and woman and cause role reversals. The degree to which this occurs reflects the level of decadence in a society.

13. Legitimate reasons for the termination of marriage:-

- a) The death of one of the partners.
- b) The desertion of a believer by an unbelieving spouse where one of the two partners has become a Christian after marriage. (**1 Corinthians 7:10-16**)
- c) Inappropriate marriage partners such as close relations as specified in (**Leviticus 18**).
- d) Adultery or fornication as this causes the destruction of the one flesh principle by forming another one flesh. (**Matthew 5:32; 19:9**)

## GOD – DIVINE INSTITUTIONS – FAMILY

1. God instituted families and marriage from the start of mankind on earth (**Genesis 2:24**).

2. Marriage was to be monogamous (**Genesis 2:24**). They are classified as 'one flesh'. They must leave mother and father and set up their own house (**Genesis 2:24; Ephesians 5:31; Matthew 19:4-5**).

3. Adultery or breakdown of marriage was so serious a matter that it was included in the Ten Commandments (**Exodus 20:14**).

4. The husband is the head of the family (**Genesis 3:16**).

- a) He should be willing to die for her (**Ephesians 5:22-23**).
- b) He provides for his family (**Genesis 3:19; 1 Timothy 5:8**).
- c) He should rear the children in the fear of the Lord (**Ephesians 6:4; Deuteronomy 6:6,7**).
- d) He should not provoke his children (**Colossians 3:21**).

5. Wives are subject to their husbands (**Genesis 3:16; Ephesians 5:22,23. 1 Peter 3:1-6**).

- a) She has the place of honour in the home (**1 Peter 3:7**).
- b) She has a deep desire for her husband (**Genesis 3:16**).

6. Children should be obedient to both parents (**Ephesians 6:1-3; Proverbs 22:15; 23:13**).

- a) They must honour (**Ephesians 6:2; 1 Timothy 5:4; John 19:26**).
- b) If they honour their father and mother they will have long lives (**Exodus 20:12**).

7. Three ways in which normal family life parallels the relationship that God the Father has with "The Christ"

- a) It is grounded from one head - (**1 Corinthians 15:45-50**).
  - i) In the garden of Eden Adam was created first and Eve was taken from Adam's side. Eve had to be taken from Adam. The second Adam was Jesus Christ and out of Him will come a new spiritual race.

- ii) I am my father's child because I have received from him his image. Similarly when we are born again we receive the image of God.
  - b) The family is subject to discipline - (**Hebrews 12:3-15**)
    - i) It is important to train your children to live righteously.
    - ii) God's discipline trains us to walk in His will, in the place of blessing.
    - iii) The child must learn wisdom from the parents. (**Exodus 12:24-28, Deuteronomy 6:6-25, Joshua 4:5-8**) God is wisdom.
  - c) The parents are responsible for their family's conduct, morally and legally. Our witness reflects on God.
8. In a survey in the U.S.A. eight reasons were given as to why the family unit was being weakened in that country.
- a) The rise of promiscuity.
  - b) Transfer of the protection of the family from the head of the family to the State.
  - c) Transfer of the education of the child from the parents.
  - d) Movement of family recreation from the family to outside including television.
  - e) Transfer of the place of production from the home to the factory.
  - f) The use of aged accommodation for senior members of the family rather than them staying in the home.
  - g) The loss of traditional homemaking skills and the rise of the supermarket society.
  - h) Transfer of religious instruction from the home to outside.

#### DEVIANCE

[UN releases stamps celebrating homosexuality, gay parenting, transexualism, 2016](#)  
[Greece's #MeToo movement leads to calls for reckoning on incest 2021](#)  
[Boy Scouts reach \\$850 million settlement with tens of thousands of sexual abuse victims 2021](#)  
[The Founder Of The Megachurch Hillsong Has Been Charged With Covering Up Child Sexual Abuse 2021](#)  
[France: At least 330,000 children abused in Catholic Church in last 70 years 2021](#)  
[Pope Francis and Macron meet at the Vatican amid clergy abuse scandals in France 2021](#)

#### FILMS AND MEDIA

['Beauty And The Beast' Director: 'I Wish I Could...Rip Pages Out Of The Bible' 2021](#)  
[MEDIA Report: Media Give Gorilla Death 6 Times More Coverage Than ISIS Beheadings of Christians 2021](#)

#### PORNOGRAPHY AGAINST

[Christians turn to artificial intelligence to stop porn use, 2021](#)  
[Germany Is About to Block One of the Biggest Porn Sites 2021](#)

#### PROSTITUTION

[Amsterdam to Clean Up Sex-and-Drugs Tourism in Post-Virus Reboot 2020](#)

#### DRAG QUEENS

[Hollywood Is "Finally Catching On" to the Booming Drag Queen Economy, 2019](#)

#### ROBOTS

[Terminally ill man marries his robot so he does not leave a grieving widow 2021](#)

#### DISEASE

[Sweden: Migration responsible for 300% increase in HIV cases 2017](#)

#### OTHER AREAS

The following two areas which have come more into prominence in recent times reminds one of the situation occurring just before the last Divine Global Judgment where the human genome was attacked by fallen angels as seen in **Genesis 6:1-8**

#### GENE EDITING AND DNA

[Chinese scientists are creating CRISPR babies, 2018](#)

#### TRANSHUMANISM

[Rodents With Part-Human Brains Pose a New Challenge for Bioethics, 2019](#)

There is no additional need to show the general state of the human race as it departs in droves from God's plan.

D83 Homosexuality

Luke 17:28-32

Promoted as norm

**PROPHECY - Luke 17:28**, *“Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; 29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. 30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.”*

### BIBLICAL BACKGROUND

The rise of homosexuality to power in media, and the intolerance of homosexual groups for anyone questioning them, is a sign of national degeneracy. This is the sin of Sodom, and a rise of this degeneracy in the end times was prophesied by the Lord Jesus Christ in this passage. This type of activity is delineated in **Romans 1:21-32**.

The rise of the homosexuals has been a feature of the last 40 or so years, with homosexual churches, homosexual clubs, homosexual magazines and papers. Homosexual marriages have been performed by ministers in church and legislation has been mooted which will give such relationships opportunity to adopt children. Already presently part of the Law in many nations.

If the present rise of the homosexual movement is not a sign of the end times it is certainly a sign of the breakdown in civilisation and a pointer to its destruction in the near future. Taken in conjunction with the other signs in the end time area, however, I believe this rise can be classified as an end time sign.

In 2010 for the first time since Gallup began measuring the "moral acceptability" of homosexuality, a majority of Americans support gay and lesbian relations. Last month's poll found 52 percent of adults consider homosexuality acceptable, while 43 percent find it morally wrong. Polls show most Americans support homosexual/lesbian marriage.

By 2015 the American Supreme Court has ruled in favour of same sex marriage, a plebiscite in Ireland, legislation in New Zealand had approved it.

In 2017 Australia became the last of all the 14 major "Protestant" countries, who used to evangelise the world, to accept same sex marriage.

The Bible is clear, that it is not just acceptance of it, but that Homosexuality would be flaunted at the end of the age. Jesus warned that the last days would be like the days of Lot who lived in wicked Sodom. We know that the root of Sodom's sin was pride and complacency as it is today. However, Sodom's lasting infamy stemmed from their aggressive homosexual choices. Today, the homosexual agenda is flaunted and forced upon our entire society classifying those against this practice as bigots and homophobics.

**Conclusion** - It is concluded that the Western nations are rebelling against God and making them increasingly liable for Divine Discipline.

**2010** for the first time since Gallup began measuring the "moral acceptability" of homosexuality, a majority of Americans support gay and lesbian relations. Last month's poll found 52 percent of adults consider homosexuality acceptable, while 43 percent find it morally wrong. Polls show most Americans support homosexual marriage.

### TOPIC - HOMOSEXUALITY

1. The Bible tells us that homosexuality is not a form of immaturity; an aspect of normal human development; the product of certain kinds of experience or the result of genetic factors. It is a learned activity.
2. It is not a condition; it is an act. It is not a sickness, it is a sin (**Leviticus 18:22; 20:3; Deuteronomy 23:17; 1 Timothy 1:10; 1 Corinthians 6:9; Revelation 22:15**).
3. It is the culminating sexual practice of a culminating apostasy and hostility towards God. It is an act against God and therefore against the way God set up nature (**Romans 1:21-30**). The "burned out" product of rebellion against God's Word (verse 27).
4. In the Bible, homosexuals are called "dogs", that is, they have placed themselves outside of the human race (**Deuteronomy 23:18; Revelation 22:15**).

5. It was the sin of Sodom and Gomorrah, hence the word 'sodomy' (**Genesis 19:5**).
6. Being the product of rebellion and apostasy, it is not surprising that we see this activity (together with prostitution) as a religious practice in pagan worship in Canaan.
7. God's patience allowed them four generations, from Abraham to Joshua. Then His judgement came (**Genesis 15:16; Leviticus 18:24-28**).
8. The failure of Israel to execute God's judgement fully became their own judgement (**Judges 2:2,3; 19:22,25; Leviticus 18:28; 1 Kings 14-24; 15:12; 2 Kings 23:7**).
9. Lesbianism is a manifestation of the same evil as the masculine form, but the Mosaic Law reserved the penalty of death for man. It is a ground for divorce (**Deuteronomy 24:1**). Why not death for lesbianism? Man has greater authority and, with that, a greater responsibility and greater guilt in sinning (**Romans 5:12; 1 Corinthians 15:22**).
10. Counselling:

By calling homosexuality a disease or an inherited genetic defect, we deprive the homosexual of all hope.

It is a choice, and so a sin that can be forgiven in Christ, and through the working of the Holy Spirit the old, sinful way of life can be abandoned and a new one established, as with all other "life-style choices" (**Isaiah 1:18; 1 John 1:7; 1 Corinthians 6:9,11**).

God's answer to sexual immorality is in (**1 Corinthians 7:1-9**)

The rise of homosexuality and the tolerance of homosexual groups is a sign of national degeneracy. This is the sin of Sodom and a rise of this degeneracy in the end times was prophesied by the Lord Jesus Christ in this passage. This type of activity is delineated in **Romans 1:21-32**.

By 2015 the American Supreme Court has ruled in favour of same sex marriage, a plebiscite in Ireland, legislation in New Zealand had approved it and made it Law.

In 2017 Australia approved same sex marriage which came into operation in January 2018 after a postal plebiscite vote of 63% to 37% in favour of the move.

## DEVELOPMENT OF THE TREND

**1984** - By some estimates at least 50% of homosexual men in San Francisco and New York harbour AIDS antibodies. West Hollywood is the first town in modern times to be administered by a declared homosexual majority.

In Australia Andrew Lansdown publishes "Blatant and Proud, Homosexuals on the Offensive".

**1989** On November 20<sup>th</sup> TIME came out with a strong endorsement of homosexual marriage in an article "Should Gays Have Marriage Rights?"

**2001** The Netherlands become the first nation state to sanction same sex marriage.

**2003** - In June the Kansas City Star reported that an Ontario Appeals Court ruled that Canada's ban on homosexual marriage is unconstitutional, clearing the way for the country's first legal same sex weddings.

The Australian of December 27<sup>th</sup> reports that Archbishop Peter Akinola of Nigeria has threatened to lead his 17 million plus Anglicans out of the worldwide Anglican Communion because of the appointment of an openly homosexual Bishop by the American Episcopalians. He said that because of the high degree of Muslims in Nigeria who oppose homosexuality such an appointment would be very damaging.

**2004** - From the start of the year same sex couples in Tasmania have been able to register with the Office of the Registrar of Marriages to receive the same benefits of medical, superannuation, carer and parental entitlements as heterosexual couples.

**2010** For the first time since Gallup began measuring the "moral acceptability" of homosexuality, a majority of Americans support gay and lesbian relations. A recent poll found 52% of adults consider homosexuality acceptable, while 43% find it morally wrong. Poll show most Americans support homosexual marriage.

UK law forces almost all Christian adoption agencies to close due to homosexual adoption requirement.

Pro-homosexual foundations attempt to change Church doctrine through millions in grants to dissident church groups.

**2011** June 1<sup>st</sup> President Obama declares LGBT Pride Month for the third time.

June 16<sup>th</sup> – U.N. Group backs homosexual rights for the first time ever.

**2012** 'Queen James Bible': Now There's A Homosexual Friendly Version Of Scripture. With the Bible traditionally viewed as a document that condemns the actions associated with same-sex attraction, some anonymous editors have set out to reinterpret scriptures to create a new translation — "The Queen James Bible" that is favourable to homosexuals.

**2013** Ellen DeGeneres portrayed as Jesus in the "Lesbian Last Supper". West Hollywood lesbian artist Bronwyn Lundberg has a new piece she has just unveiled and it comes with much controversy but Lundberg is not surprised by the criticisms, nor the praises she has received for her work of art. In the world of art, you can't please everyone as she has crafted her latest the "lesbian last supper."

In the "Lesbian Last Supper," Lundberg replaced Jesus with Ellen DeGeneres and Judas with "The L Word" character "Shane McCutcheon." Other lesbians depicted in the art piece are Wanda Sykes, Portia De Rossi, Rosie O' Donnell and Rachael Maddow. "I drew it because it made me smile and because I wanted to pay tribute to women who made it easier to be myself", says Lundberg.

Majority Now Say Gay Sex, Unwed Births, Are Morally OK - A Gallup poll shows that a majority of Americans now believe that sexual relations between two men or two women, and unmarried women having a baby, are morally acceptable.

In the new survey, 59% of American adults answered that gay or lesbian relations are morally acceptable, a 19% point increase since 2001 when only 40 percent said it was morally acceptable. 60% of respondents said that having a baby outside of marriage was morally acceptable, a 15% point increase since 2002 when only 45% said it was morally acceptable.

Lesbians in Argentina - We move forward into the new year, 2014, and leading the procession worldwide is unadorned evil. We should expect no less, I suppose, considering the more than obvious lateness of the prophetic hour in which we find ourselves. Some of the evil is blatant-in your face.

Like the 17,000 lesbians meeting in Argentina late in 2013, many of whom, topless and painted with Nazi swastikas, attacked men praying in front of a Catholic cathedral to protect it from vandalism. The lesbians were protesting any and all opposition to abortion.

One Fox News reporter who witnessed the assault said you could sense an evil there. I heard another person say she could feel an almost demonic presence within the viciousness with which the women assaulted the men.

**2014** President Obama declared his government's full support for Lesbian, Gay, Bisexual and Transgender [LGBT] movements while declaring June 2014 a LGBT Pride Month. In July he signed an executive order banning workplace discrimination against LGBT workers of federal contractors and federal government with no exemptions for religious groups.

Next, we have the Lunacek Report, presented to the European Parliament by Austrian Green politician Ulrike Lunacek, arguing for designation of LGBT special rights and privileges, allowing LGBT lobby groups to veto any legislation that goes against their interests.

Additionally, LGBT groups could be given immunity from freedom of speech limits that are applied to other areas of EU law, and homophobic hate crimes would be classified as a completely separate category.

The Parliament, which states that its goal is to "protect and promote human dignity based on the anthropological truth that man is born in the image and likeness of God," approved the controversial Lunacek Report, adopting it by a vote of 394 to 176, with 72 abstentions.

J.C. von Krempach, a writer for 'Turtle Bay and Beyond'—a blog focused on international law, policy and institutions—described the decision as follows: "the European Parliament has with today's vote rejected the principle of universality of human rights. This is a day of shame."

**2015** LGBTTTQQFAGPBDSM? Housing for 15 Alternative Sexualities Is OK, but Men-Only Fraternities Are Not, Wesleyan University Says. Campus housing specifically for 15 alternative sexualities is acceptable, but fraternities that just allow men are not, at Wesleyan University.

According to the suit, Wesleyan offers a range of housing options for its undergraduates (who are required to reside on campus), including, Women of Color House, Womanist House, Malcolm X House, Lighthouse (for "open-minded" Christians), and houses specifically for Latinos and Asians. One of those housing options is called "Open House," which is for LGBTTTQQFAGPBDSM individuals, according to Wesleyan's Office of Residential Life.

The 15 letters stand for a wide range of deviant behaviour, lesbian, gay, bisexual etcetera. It is noted that Wesleyan University is now secular but indicates the extent of the undermining by sexual based politics when combined with the expansion of legislation relating to "Hate speech".

2019 The American Literature Association Office for Intellectual Freedom released their annual top 10 most challenged list as part of their observing National Library Week, which takes place April 19-25.

At number one was *George* by Alex Gino, which had been "challenged, banned, restricted, and hidden to avoid controversy" over LGBT content, which includes a transgender character.

Second place went to *Beyond Magenta: Transgender Teens Speak Out*, by Susan Kuklin, and third went to *A Day in the Life of Marlon Bundo*, by Jill Twiss, and illustrated by EG Keller.

Only two of the top 10 books listed were challenged for reasons other than objections to LGBT content. This included *The Handmaid's Tale*, by Margaret Atwood, which was banned and challenged for profanity and sexual content, and the *Harry Potter* series by J. K. Rowling, over its focus on witchcraft.

Data for the report came from 377 documented challenges to books in libraries and schools in 2019, with a total of 566 books being challenged overall plus 41 other reading materials like magazines and newspapers.

According to the ALA's report, the total 607 reading materials challenged represented a 14 percent increase in challenges compared to 2018.

The report found that 45 percent of the challenges came from patrons, while 18 percent came from parents, 13 percent came from administrators, and 12 percent came from political and religious groups.

The ALA has stated that they oppose these challenges, arguing that they hinder intellectual freedom, and also that they believe these documented examples "are only a snapshot of book challenges".

## COUNTRIES WITH LEGAL SAME SEX MARRIAGE



Since the Netherlands' legalization of same-sex marriage in 2000, more than two dozen countries have followed in the path they blazed for LGBT rights in the 20 years since the law's passage. 2021 in particular has seen leaps in the realms of same-sex marriage and parental rights.

A decision made in 2021 by the European Court of Justice has furthered the rights LGBTQ families in the European Union. The court ruled that all countries in the European Union must recognize a child's parental relationship if another member state has already done so.

Though the landmark ruling doesn't legalize same-sex unions across the EU, it represents a step forward in breaching the east-west split over LGBTQ rights. As of December 2021, 31 countries across the globe have legalized same-sex marriages nationally or regionally through legislation or court decisions.

#### GENERAL

[Poll: LGBT Population in U.S. Estimated at 4.5% 2018](#)

[1 in 6 Gen Z adults are LGBT. And this number could continue to grow. 2021](#)

[LGBT Identification Rises to 5.6% in Latest U.S. Estimate 2021](#)

[Nearly a third of millennials identify as LGBT, study finds 2021](#)

['2SLGBTQQIA+ people': Trudeau mocked for latest iteration of term for sexual identities 2021](#)

[Poll: 75% of Americans Agree There Are Only Two Genders 2021](#)

#### DISCRIMINATION

[This Christian University Just Won the Right to Ban Gay Students 2015](#)

[LGBT Students Ask Court to Overturn the Government's 'Religious Exemption' for Christian Schools 2021](#)

#### LGBT TEACHING COURSES

[UK Jewish school risks closure for refusal to teach LGBT issues 2017](#)

[Why Private Schools Have Gone Woke - Meet the National Association of Independent Schools, which enforces diversity, equity, and inclusion standards as a requirement for accreditation 2021](#)

#### FOR LGBT

[London Developers Told Apartment Complex Must Include Gay Bar 2017](#)

#### AGAINST LGBT

[Nigeria blasts UN for pushing 'LGBT' agenda 2016](#)

#### GENDER NEUTRAL

2018 [Australian capital installs same-sex silhouettes in pedestrian lights 2018](#)

#### FOR LGBT

[Lady Gaga, 20,000 lesbians party during Dinah Shore Weekend 2017](#)

[Army releases recruitment advertisement featuring lesbian wedding 2021](#)

['Essential For Military Readiness,' US Air Force Hosts Drag Queen Show At Nellis Air Force Base 2021](#)

[Navy Brass Forces Maintenance Unit to March with Gay US Flag on Mandatory Hike on the Highway 2021](#)

[Oregon School Board May Require Classrooms To Fly BLM, Pride Flags 2021](#)

[UK police roll out rainbow-colored squad cars to combat 'hate crime,' promote LGBT agenda 2021](#)

#### AGAINST LBGT

[Queen Elizabeth Says Devotion to Christian Faith Is Why She Won't 2016](#)

[CDC says LGTBQ+ Americans have a higher risk of severe COVID-19 cases 2021](#)

[School district says email urging staff, students to lobby for pro-LGBT proposal 'not appropriate' 2021](#)

[Conservatives propose revised sex-ed rules in LGBTQ pushback 2021](#)

[Pentagon to maintain policy prohibiting display of Pride flag 2021](#)

[Court Orders Loudoun County School Board to Reinstate Teacher Suspended for Christian Speech on LGBT 2021](#)

[Schools in Multiple States Ban LGBTQ Pride, BLM Flags: Too Political 2021](#)

[Abigail Shrier: Audio exposes California teachers' efforts to subvert parents and recruit kids to LGBTQ+ clubs 2021](#)

[Evangelical foster agency can't refuse same-sex couples, UK appeals court rules 2021](#)

[California bans state-funded travel to five new states \(making a total of 17\) over anti-LGBTQ laws 2021](#)

[California Sued Over Law Forcing Appointment of Minorities and LGBT to Corporate Boards 2021](#)

#### CHURCHES FOR LGBT

2019 [Swiss Protestant church network votes in favor of same-sex marriage 2019](#)

[2021 'Unchecked Defiance': Third-Largest Christian Denomination In U.S. Faces Potential Schism Over Homosexuality 2021](#)

[U.S. Catholic Embassy Flying LGBT Flag to Honor Pride Month 2021](#)

[In 1st for Conservative movement, women rabbis tie knot in same-sex wedding 2021](#)

[Program for Orthodox LGBTQ youth gets \\$1 million to expand across US 2021](#)

#### CHURCHES AGAINST

[Anglican Church of Canada votes against same-sex unions 2016](#)

#### PERSECUTION

[10-year-old girl suspended for asking to be exempted from LGBT school lesson 2021](#)

#### LEGAL DECISIONS

[Argentine judge rules woman can marry her own stepdaughter, 2016](#)

#### TRANSGENDER IN SPORT FOR 2021

[Biden Signs Transgender Rights Order Forcing Schools to Allow Boys in Girls' Sports](#)

[Two Biological Males Now Hold 15 Women's State Championship Titles in Connecticut, Female Athletes Fight Back](#)

[Biden Education Sec On Women's School Sports: We Have A 'Legal Responsibility' To Include Transgender Athletes](#)

[White House defends order permitting trans athletes to compete in girls' sports: 'Trans rights are human rights'](#)

[Marcellus Wiley calls for 'separate transgender category in competition' after Biden's executive order affecting girls' sports](#)

#### TRANSGENDER MEN IN WOMEN'S COMPETITION 2021

['Women's Sports, as We Know It, Will Die': Trump Criticizes Policy on Transgender Athletes](#)

[Female Athletes Refused Chance to Testify to Senate Panel About Equality Act](#)

[Female Weightlifter Says She Was Silenced for Criticism of Trans Olympian](#)

['Biological males' competing as females 'are just taking it away from us': HS athlete blasts Biden DOJ for turning back on transgender lawsuit](#)

[New Zealand Weightlifter Poised to Become First Transgender Olympian](#)

[ACLU debunks 'myths' about trans athletes, claims trans girls do not have 'unfair advantages' in sports](#)

[Miss Nevada USA title won by transgender woman for 1st time](#)

[Petition Launched to Stop Laurel Hubbard Becoming First Trans Athlete to Compete at Olympics](#)

[Olympic weightlifter calls transgender athlete's inclusion a 'bad joke'](#)

[High School Track Star Who Lost 4 State Titles to Transgender Opponents Speaks Out: 'A Devastating Experience'](#)

[Psychiatrist Paul McHugh: Transgender 'Folly' Will 'Collapse, Just as Eugenics Folly Collapsed'](#)

[Israel's Health Ministry Recognizes That Transgender Identity Is Not a Psychological Disorder](#)

[Female Penn Swimmers Step Forward, Describe Teammates in Tears Over Transgender Lia Thomas as](#)

[UPenn Admin Advises Swimmers to Shut Up and Avoid Talking to Media](#)

[Psychotherapist blocked from studying 'trans regret' takes case to the European Court](#)

#### TRANSGENDER IN SPORT AGAINST 2021

[Bill to Ban Biological Men from Women's Sports Gains Bipartisan Support in Congress](#)

#### STATES IN THE US AND TRANSGENDER PARTICIPATION IN WOMEN'S SPORT 2021

[New Senate Bill Would Prohibit Boys in Girls' Sports: 'We Are Not All the Same'](#)

[Mississippi moves one step closer to banning transgender athletes from women's sports](#)

[South Dakota Passes Bill Restricting Transgender Girls From Sports Teams](#)

[Kansas Senate passes bill banning transgender athletes in girl's, women's school sports](#)

[Arkansas gov. signs bill banning trans-identified males from competing in girls' sports](#)

[Tennessee governor signs transgender athlete bill into law to 'ensure fair competition'](#)

[South Dakota's governor issues executive orders banning transgender athletes from women's sports](#)

[Florida House Passes Bill to Keep Trans Athletes Out of Girls' Sports](#)

[Pennsylvania Lawmakers Introduce Bill to Restrict Sports to Biological Sex](#)

[Texas governor signs bill that bans transgender girls from female sports teams in schools](#)

[Nolte: Biological Men Will Soon Dominate Every Female Sport](#)

#### COUNTRIES

AFRICA 2021

[Botswana appeals court upholds ruling that decriminalized gay sex](#)  
[Ghanaian LGBTQ+ centre closes after threats and abuse](#)  
[Ghana Churches Push Law to Combat Promotion of Homosexuality](#)  
[Kenya bans 'blasphemous' film about gay lovers](#)  
[Namibian court denies entry to gay couple's surrogate daughters](#)  
[AP Laments Resistance of African Christians to Same-Sex Marriage](#)

ASIA 2021

[Chinese social media app WeChat deletes university LGBTQ accounts](#)  
[China LGBT rights group shuts down amid hostile environment](#)  
[Indian high court calls for sweeping reforms to respect LGBTQ rights](#)  
[In Landmark Ruling, Court Says Japan's Ban On Same-Sex Marriage Is Unconstitutional](#)  
[LGBTQ groups cheer Tokyo's same-sex partnership move as big step forward](#)  
[LGBTQ Couples: Japan Won't Let Them Have Kids, So They Turn to the Black Market for Sperm Instead](#)

EUROPE - EUROPEAN UNION 2021

[EU debating declaration of LGBT 'freedom zone'](#)  
[EU declared 'LGBT freedom zone' in response to Poland's 'LGBT-free zones'](#)  
[LGBTQ+ goodwill ambassador for EU cross-dresses as bearded Virgin Mary for magazine cover](#)  
[Psychotherapist blocked from studying 'trans regret' takes case to the European Court](#)

**SPECIFIC COUNTRIES**

POLAND 2021

[EU considers legal action against Poland over 'LGBT-free' zones](#)  
[Local Governments In Poland Rescind Anti-LGBT Resolutions, Fearing Loss Of EU Funding](#)  
[Polish court acquits LGBTQ+ activists over rainbow icon poster](#)  
[Warsaw gay pride parade back after backlash, pandemic](#)

HUNGARY 2021

[EU warns Hungary to fix anti-LGBTQ law or face action](#)  
['Grotesque': EU countries condemn Hungary over anti-LGBTQ law](#)  
[Hungary orders LGBT publisher to print disclaimers on children's book](#)  
[Hungary activists vow to resist LGBT law, symbol of EU rift](#)  
[Hungary's LGBTQ referendum plan raises stakes in clash with E.U.](#)  
[U.S. and EU condemn Hungary's new ban on "promotion" of homosexuality to minors](#)  
[Hungary passes law banning 'promotion' of homosexuality to minors](#)  
[Hungary's Largest Jewish Group Apologizes for Signing Statement 'Sanctifying' Heterosexual Marriage](#)

GERMANY 2021

[35,000 Descend on Berlin for U.S. Embassy-Backed LGBTQ Street Parade](#)  
[Christian pastor in Germany fined for 'inciting hatred' against homosexuals](#)  
[Dozens of German priests will defy the Vatican and live-stream blessings of gay couples](#)

SWITZERLAND 2021

[Divided Swiss to vote on same-sex marriage](#)  
[Switzerland votes to make same-sex marriage legal by near two-thirds majority](#)  
[Swiss government: Same-sex couples can marry starting July 1](#)  
[Switzerland to allow people to legally change gender through self-identification from 2022](#)

OTHER COUNTRIES 2021

[Greece names first openly gay minister](#)  
[Belgium: Imam deported, mosque may close after anti-LGBTQ activities](#)  
[British veterans, discharged for being gay under historic law, allowed to get their medals back](#)  
[Giant rainbow road commemorates the legalisation of same-sex marriage in Australia](#)  
[Same-sex marriage around the world, 20 years after Dutch first](#)  
[Dutch PM says crown princess can keep her crown in same-sex marriage](#)  
[Lesbian feminism breaks new ground in post #MeToo France](#)  
[Legal Battle Brews over LGBT Rainbow Street Crossing in Lithuania](#)  
[7,500 march in Jerusalem Pride Parade under heavy security](#)  
[Chile same-sex marriage: Law overwhelmingly approved by parliament](#)  
[Salvadoran drag queen emerges as a colorful presidential critic](#)

**ISLAMIC****TURKEY 2021**

[Outcry, arrests in Turkey over Mecca poster with LGBT flags](#)

[Urging return to 'nation's glorious past,' Erdogan slams Turkey's LGBT movement](#)

[Turkey's Erdogan denounces LGBT youth as police arrest students](#)

[Twitter Says Turkish Minister's LGBT Comments About Protesters 'Hateful Conduct'](#)

[For Turkey's LGBT+ community, discrimination said to loom larger](#)

**OTHER ISLAMIC**

[2 men publicly caned for having sex by religious police in Indonesia](#)

[U.S. and UK embassies in the UAE face backlash after flying rainbow pride flag in historic regional first](#)

[Malaysian man wins landmark challenge against Muslim gay sex ban](#)

[A transgender Islamic school in Pakistan breaks barriers](#)

[Appeal against jailing of two men in Tunisia seeks to decriminalize homosexuality](#)

[Marvel's 'Eternals,' Featuring Gay Superhero, Not Showing in Saudi Arabia, Qatar, and Kuwait](#)

**USA POLITICAL 2021**

[White House Website Adds LBGT Friendly 'Pronouns' to Contact Form](#)

[Biden Orders Agencies to Promote LGBT Rights Worldwide: The 'U.S. Belongs at the Forefront'](#)

[President Biden issues proclamation recognizing June as Pride Month](#)

[Biden's ambitious LGBT agenda poises him to be nation's most pro-equality president in history](#)

[Biden opens major push for LGBTIQ rights abroad](#)

[Biden Rallies 'LGBTQI+' Community on 'Day Against Homophobia, Transphobia, Biphobia'](#)

[Biden taps Jewish transgender woman for key health role](#)

[Biden administration moves to force religious hospitals to perform sex-change surgeries](#)

**OTHERS USA 2021****DISNEY**

[Disney unveils LGBT rainbow-colored toys and clothes as Pride Month approaches](#)

[Disney's 'The Proud Family' Getting Woke Reboot with Gay Dads](#)

[Disney Accused of Sexual Orientation Discrimination as LGBTQ Pride Month Kicks Off](#)

[Disney+ Hosting LGBTQ Pride Concert Aimed at Children, Starring Drag Queen Nina West](#)

[Disney's 'Jungle Cruise' Star Jack Whitehall 'Hopes' His Character's Coming Out Scene Means a Lot to LGBTQ Kids](#)

[LGBTQ Kids](#)

[Disney Parks to ditch gender references for staff costumes](#)

[Disney sails into new LGBT waters with 'Jungle Cruise' film](#)

[Disney Division Hosting Drag Queen Story Hour for Employees' Children](#)

**BOY SCOUTS USA**

[Boy Scouts support Black Lives Matter and will require some scouts to earn diversity badge](#)

[Boy Scouts of America plan to exit bankruptcy would pay abuse survivors an average of \\$6,000 each;](#)

[survivors object](#)

[Boy Scouts lost 2 million members since lifting ban on gay youth; now mired in sex abuse claims](#)

[Boy Scouts secure \\$800 million from Chubb insurer for sex abuse settlements](#)

**CHRISTIAN COMPANIES**

[Gay couple wins case against florist after Supreme Court rejects appeal](#)

[Designer who won't make same-sex wedding websites loses case](#)

[Christian florist pays gay couple denied wedding services \\$5,000, withdraws SCOTUS appeal](#)

[NY Judge Rules Photographer Can't Refuse to Work at Same-Sex Weddings](#)

**D84 Apostasy****Matthew 24:3-5, 23,24****On the increase**

The last half century or so has seen a vast falling away from the Scriptures and from God in the West, with the acceptance of false doctrines and apostasy. It has come in many guises starting with the Higher Criticism of the German school spreading over into Liberalism in various forms; culminating in the "God is dead" theology of the 1960s. Sadly it is not just the atheistic, intellectual, or Buddhist like rejection of biblical truth but the acceptance of emotional religious experience with no reference to the Scriptures that is most troublesome to the church. People now acknowledge Christ while walking away from His Word to them!

A poll undertaken amongst Protestant ministers in the USA as early as 1969 showed that: 40% denied the physical resurrection of Christ, 50% denied the virgin birth of Christ and 80% denied that the Bible is the inspired Word of God. If these were the shepherds what chance have the sheep got? What has changed in your nation as at today? Check for your local figures on the beliefs of clergy and see how much certainty there is and how much confusion.

**DEVELOPMENT OF THE TREND**

- 1978** - Jonestown mass suicide by cultists in Guyana.
- 1979** - Religious education library in Queensland does not include the Bible.
- 1984** - The newly appointed Anglican Bishop of Durham, Rt Rev David Jenkins denies some of the fundamental beliefs of the Anglican Church, particularly the virgin birth and resurrection of Christ. Now he has caused an uproar while speaking on a BBC programme likening Christ's resurrection to "a conjuring trick with bones".
- 1985** - An Aboriginal pastor Bob Brown was brought before the Supreme Court of South Australia for preaching the gospel to Aborigines of the Pitjanjatjara tribe without a permit. He was convicted, mainly due to the case being dealt with under International Law, rather than the Australian Constitution which grants religious freedom to all.
- 1986** - The WCC, UN and Survival International in England are accusing missionaries of committing the crime of cultural genocide. New Tribes missionaries are accused of "changing the culture" of tribesmen in converting them to Christianity. In 1971 the WCC made a declaration at their Barbados meeting that "it would be wise to terminate all missionary activity".
- 1988** - On the front cover of the May edition of Witness which is a magazine published by the Episcopalian Church in America was a picture of Christ shackled to prison bars, nothing too unusual about that, except this Christ is black, and female and wearing only a loin cloth. The executive editor was the Right Rev Barbara Harris the world's first female Anglican Bishop.
- 1991** - The WCC took ecumenism to its farthest limits suggesting Muslims, Hindus and others achieve salvation in the same way as Christians and warning the latter against "narrow" thinking. The Council's Director of Interfaith Dialogue, Dr Wesley Ariarajah said it was inconceivable to him that God listened to Christian prayers but ignored those praying to their particular version of God.
- 1992** - Dr Barbara Thiering published a book "Jesus the Man", which says that Jesus was naturally conceived, and did not die on the cross, married Mary Magdalene and probably died of old age in Rome or the south of France.
- 1993** - In March it was stated that the Bible had been well digested. The Readers Digest will release a shortened version of the Bible with 40% of the original text. The Sunday Telegraph in London said that it took the Readers Digest seven years to condense the Bible. It said that there were three governing principles for condensing the Bible: repetition, rhetoric and passages of reduced relevance. The Readers Digest is in great error when they say that the original authors would have approved this condensed version, especially when one reads **Revelation 22:19**.
- 1994** - Many Christians are getting caught up in false doctrines and experiences such as: Dominion Theology, Manifest Sons of God [we will become Christ], Replacement Theology [Israel has no future in God's plan and is replaced by the Church], Prosperity doctrine [name it, claim it and its yours], the Toronto Blessing and Laughing revival and spurious Latter Rain and Tabernacles teaching.

**2003** - A study showed that only 9% of “born again” Christians in the US have a Biblical viewpoint. Although most people own a Bible and know some of its content the report said most Americans have little idea how to integrate core biblical principles to form a unified and meaningful response to the challenges and opportunities of life.

Josh McDowell, the famous worker with youth said that he was concerned about the declining rate of Christian youth as far as believing that there is such a thing as absolute truth. Interviewing Christian youth showed that decline in believing in absolute truth was from 48% in 1991 to 9% in 2002.

**2004** - A recent report says that although nearly two million people claim their current religion as Church of Scotland, only about 240,000 worship regularly. The report adds” People know what they want from the Church: a good funeral, a happy wedding, a celebration of a birth, but they resist when the Church tries to take this further and seems to want to take over their lives”.

**2007** - The new “Mixing it up with Harry Potter” study guides for the Church of England is a 12 part series from J K Rowling’s Harry Potter books and movies to help children discuss big issues such as death, sacrifice, loneliness, fear, mercy and grief, said Bishop John Pritchard.

**2009** Apostasy is shown in the following

[i] Episcopal bishop from California claims that “Being gay is a gift from God”.

[ii] The United Methodist Church in the USA recognises the creation of Israel as a catastrophe.

[iii] Study shows that less than 1% of young Americans aged 18-23 have a Biblical worldview

[iv] Over 100,000 Britons have downloaded Certificates of De Baptism from the internet to renounce their Christian faith.

[v] Benedict XVI meeting with Chief Rabbi Shlomo in Jerusalem has agreed that the Roman Catholic Church will no longer evangelise the Jews.

[vi] Members of the Evangelical Left in US are supporting a bill before Congress that would include sexual orientation and gender identity in a list of “hate crimes” in law.

[vii] A Pagan Pride march took place in London. We are moving into a new time says the leader brandishing a huge set of antlers. We are becoming more accepted.

**2010** Five Cardinals Petition Pope to Proclaim Mary, Spiritual Mother of Humanity & Co-redemptrix With Christ.

Abdicating the Faith – Methodist Seminary to train Muslim Imams

Most Protestants and Evangelicals in the USA accept universalism

**2011** Losing My Religion - Canada, Australia and New Zealand face sharp religious decline.

**2013** Almost Five Million Australians Say They Have No Religious Beliefs - In the past 100 years, the number of Australians reporting on the national census that they have “no religion” has jumped from one in 250 in 1911 to more than one in five in 2011. In addition, many of those who nominate a religious affiliation do not actively participate in religious activities. The latest Australian Bureau of Statistics social trends report provides the first in-depth look at the 2011 census data on religion.

**2014** As of March 28th, 2014, the Archbishop of Canterbury revealed that the Church of England will no longer resist gay marriage among churchgoers, causing bitter divisions within the church. Just last July, a law permitting same-sex marriages in England and Wales received Royal Assent, allowing religious groups to “opt in” to offer gay marriages, but at that time, the Church of England and the Church in Wales were banned from doing so. The ban was used as part of a “legal lock” to prevent them from being “forced” to conduct same sex marriages, as both churches had stated their opposition to carrying them out, according to Culture Secretary Maria Miller.

**COMMENTS**

Despite the Bible's numerous warnings and "last days" prophecies, many people would be taken off guard when these events culminate. Apostasy would occur just before the Antichrist is revealed. Increasingly, experience-based "Christianity" is replacing the Bible as the standard for saving faith. The ecumenical movement is striving for unity at the expense of truth. Christ's

**GENERAL 2021**

[Is America a Christian nation? Pastors at odds about fusion of faith and politics](#)

[Brandeis assistant dean defends critical race theory: 'All White people are racist'](#)

[Activist Teachers Brag About Injecting Race, 'Equity' Lessons in Elementary Classrooms](#)

[Members of U.S. Women's Soccer Team Turn Away from the Flag as WWII Vet Plays Anthem](#)

[Fairfax County library puts 'Gender Queer' and 'Lawn Boy' next to Bible in 'holiday reading display'](#)

**D85     Vegetarianism**

**1 Timothy 4:3,4**

**Strong Promotion**

Increased interest in vegetarianism anticipated. The New Age Movement has swept the globe during the past 50 years popularizing this, and all manner of diets are touted as curative for all manner of illnesses, mostly without any evidence at all. All food is to be accepted by the believer with prayer of thanks and it will be useful for the body.

Vegetarianism was a practise of many of the false religions of Paul's day as it is of ours. While there is nothing wrong with being a vegetarian, for health or preference reasons, when you make it a spiritual issue you have crossed the line into false doctrine. To indicate that there are any foods that are "unspiritual" is to call the creator a liar, for all foods are there to be eaten with thanksgiving. All who fully know the truth (ie the teaching of the Word) will know that all is sanctified by the prayer of thanks.

[A seafood company killed a lobster - and was convicted of animal cruelty 2017](#)

**D86     Marriage forbidden**

**1 Timothy 4:3**

**Partners not Spouse**

PREDICTION - As part of the destruction of the family unit marriage downplayed

**PROPHECY - 1 Timothy 4:3,** *"Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth."*

Satan has always hated the normal healthy sexual relationship between a husband and his wife, and he has from the beginning tried to pervert it.

He also hates believers to have the warmth and support that a healthy marriage provides for the woman and the man, where in the safety and the security of caring love a couple can grow spiritually and serve powerfully together.

Satan wants us isolated and out of fellowship with God and our mate, and if he can achieve this he has neutralised our witness and cut off our joy. Marriage has always been part of God's plan, and the sexual relationship within it is good and healthy.

Some people will have no sexual desires and for them they are happy to serve the Lord in single status, but they should never claim that is "superior" to marriage (the main benefit of single service is that you have no one else you are responsible for or to, and like Paul are therefore freer to move about).

Satan's twin assaults on this doctrine have been, immorality on one side and asceticism on the other. Some people can be neutralised by immorality while others would not be tempted there, but are tempted to adopt a "super spiritual" doctrine that teaches that really spiritual people don't marry! Both of these practises are "doctrines of devils".

We must be alert to the subtle seduction of Satan in our lives. As the issue of marriage makes clear he has each area of weakness of man covered with a false alternative to the truth. Each of us have an area of weakness, and while we may not be tempted to immorality we may be to super-spirituality.

Either way Satan gets control of us and our ministry is ruined. Any deviation to left or right from the doctrines of God will lead us into the doctrines of devils.

Marriage is to be honoured, even if we are not called to marry ourselves. We may be single and feel that we can serve better in this status, but we must not make asceticism our creed.

The Orthodox Church, as well as Hindus, Buddhists, and other religious groups also impose mandatory celibacy for certain orders. Will church marriages be banned in the future by anti-religious States? Satanic strategy has always attacked marriage in any way possible to undermine the family and faithful commitment to marriage partners.

Satan's hatred of marriage and the family will increase as the days grow darker – watch for developments in your own nation with Law changes that undermine marriage and the family.

Australian Bishops Face Lawsuit for Distributing Traditional Marriage Booklet 2015

**D87      Blasphemy common                      2 Timothy 3:2                      Very common**

PREDICTION - There will be an increase in open blasphemy in the last days

**PROPHECY - 2 Timothy 3:2**, *“For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy.”*

Blasphemy would be common. Consider how often people use their Creator's name (God, Lord, or Jesus Christ) as a curse word. What they have done is liken the One who is the source of every blessing to a four-letter curse word. Fifty years ago, Hollywood seldom used God's name in vain. Today, nearly every movie includes blasphemy.

When people think they know better than God they very quickly move on to directly insult God and his words, for they don't think they are bound by the rules that govern those who are, in their eyes, foolish enough to believe in God!

Canada's New Blasphemy Laws 2017

Pastor John MacArthur Warns Biden to 'Be Careful When You Put Your Hand on the Word of God' while pledging 'to do the very things that blaspheme His name' 2021

**D88      Noah's Flood denied                      2 Peter 3:5,6                      Bible ignored**

PREDICTION - As the end times approach there would be In the prediction total rejection of the Flood

**MEMORIES OF THE FLOOD**

There are many memories globally about the Flood which have come to light independently of the flood

**The Bible**

Survivors - Noah, his family, animals, birds.

Means - An ark 300 cubits long made of wood.

Catastrophe - A flood covering the whole world. Ark lands on Ararat. A new life starts.

**Assyria - Babylonian records.**

Survivors -Ubaratutu, his family, friends, animals and birds.

Means -A vessel 600 cubits long.

Catastrophe - A flood lasting 6 days and nights. Lands on Mt. Nizer.

Dove returns but not the raven. Ubaratutu and his wife allowed to live like gods.

**Welsh legend.**

Survivors -Dwyfan and Dwyfach.

Means -A vessel without rigging.

Catastrophe - A great flood caused by the eruption of the Lake of Waves.



After the waters receded Dwyfan and Dwyfach repopulated Britain.

**Chinese Legend.**

Survivors -Yao and seven others.

Means -A sailing junk.

Catastrophe - A flood and earthquake. The earth fell into pieces. The waters overflowed. They eventually receded.

**Aztec - Toltec Legend - Central America.**

Survivors - Coxcox with wife, children, animals.

Means - Large raft made of cypress wood.

Catastrophe - A flood covered the earth for 52 years. Coxcox sent out a vulture and other birds to look for land. The vultures fed on carcasses and did not return. A humming bird eventually returned with a leaf. Coxcox landed on a mountain.

The reality of the Church Age is the reality of attack and mockery of the truth. Towards the close of the Church Age, Peter warns us, the attacks by mockery will increase, and the heart of them will be what we have called in our day the philosophy of "Uniformitarianism"; namely the belief system which says that everything keeps on being the same, there are no miracles, no major changes, but that all continues on in linear fashion.

The mockers ask, "Where is the evidence that He is coming to earth?" They do not want to have a God that steps into history, they want the stage clear for their dance! This is the centre of all satanic lying religion; it is self centred, and wants no other authority than the mind itself.

These people argue that, "the stability of the created order precludes the notion of a catastrophic end". Such a philosophy is a comfort, but it is a false comfort.

The rejection of the notion of a creator goes hand in hand with the rejection that there is a judge. The two go together. This is why belief in the theory of evolution with out any reference to a creator, tends to be the handmaiden of the liberalism that rejects any notion of a judge of mankind also. We need to check out our hearts on this matter.

Have we moved away from the clearly biblical concepts of creator and judge, and if so what has it done to our lives, to the sense of accountability for each moment that the Lord wants us to have always before us?

In summary the fact that God once flooded the earth (Noah's Flood) will be denied. There is a mass of fossil evidence to prove this fact, yet it is flatly ignored by most of the scientific world because it was judgment from God on man's wickedness. Those who reject God's active involvement in the affairs of mankind do not want any teaching that would indicate that God judges.

[Atheist group cautions schools: No field trips to Noah's Ark theme park 2016](#)

[Washington University Professor Says Credits from Courses on Creationism Should Not Count Toward a Science Degree 2021](#)

**D89 Corruption**

**Luke 17:26**

**Continues**

PREDICTION - The level of corruption will increase as we approach the lawlessness of the end times

**PROPHECY - Luke 17:26** [32 AD], "*And as it was in the days of Noe (Noah), so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.*"

**Genesis 6:11** [1500 BC] "*The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. 12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.*"

**FINANCIAL CORRUPTION** - Time Magazine of July 13<sup>th</sup> 1998 called it, "The Cancer of Corruption". The seven page cover story details corruption world wide.

"Call it bribery, baksheesh, guandao, palm tickling corruption is a wasting disease even if its beneficiaries regard it as mother's milk, no country is exempt, though poor nations usually suffer the worst".

**CORRUPTION INDEX FOR THE 4 YEAR PERIOD 2015-2018**

Below are the findings for the years 2015 to 2018 inclusive with the left hand half of the table starting with the “least “ corrupt nation scoring 88 points out of a total of 100 and the right half starting with the “most” corrupt nation with 10 points.

There are 20 nations in both sections with data drawn from the Corruption Perception Index which started in 1995 and makes annual assessment of 180 countries.

Note - None of the “top” three superpowers China, Russia and the United States appeared in the top 20

RANK	COUNTRY	2018	2017	2016	2015	RANK	COUNTRY	2018	2017	2016	2015
1	Denmark	88	88	90	91	180	Somalia	10	9	10	8
2	N Zealand	87	89	90	91	178	Syria	13	14	13	18
3	Finland	85	85	89	90	178	S Sudan	13	12	11	15
3	Singapore	85	84	85	84	176	Yemen	14	16	14	18
3	Sweden	85	84	88	89	176	N Korea	14	17	12	8
3	Switzerland	85	85	86	86	172	Sudan	16	16	14	12
7	Norway	84	85	85	88	172	Guinea Bis	16	17	16	17
8	Netherlands	82	82	83	84	172	Eq Guinea	16	17	n/a	n/a
9	Canada	81	82	82	83	172	Afghanistan	16	15	15	11
9	Luxemburg	81	82	81	85	170	Libya	17	17	14	16
11	Germany	80	81	81	81	170	Burundi	17	22	20	21
11	U Kingdom	80	82	81	81	168	Venezuela	18	18	17	17
13	Australia	77	77	79	79	168	Iraq	18	18	17	16
14	Austria	76	75	75	76	165	Congo	19	21	20	23
14	Hong Kong	76	77	77	75	165	Chad	19	20	20	22
14	Iceland	76	77	78	79	165	Angola	19	19	18	15
17	Belgium	75	75	77	77	161	Turkmenistan	20	19	22	18
18	Estonia	73	71	70	70	161	Haiti	20	22	20	17
18	Ireland	73	74	73	75	161	Congo D R	20	21	21	21
18	Japan	73	73	72	75	161	Cambodia	20	21	21	21

Somalia is listed as the worst-performing countries when it comes to dealing with corruption.

In the Corruption Perceptions Index published by Transparency International—an organization that tracks corrupt practices worldwide it finished last in the annual list which scores countries on their perceived levels of public sector corruption.

Overall, 68% of countries worldwide are said to have a “serious corruption problem,” said Transparency International.

FIFA officials arrested for corruption The U.S. Department of Justice indicted 14 officials with ties to international soccer, including FIFA officials, on a long list of charges.

The best-performing country on the list was Denmark which was said to display key characteristics such as a high level of press freedom, publicly-available data and independent judiciary. Northern Europe occupied four of the top seven ranking spots. Australia was positioned at 13<sup>th</sup> on the list.

**GENERAL – COVID AS AN EXAMPLE**

[Covid-19 Vaccines Are 'Liquid Gold' to Organized Crime, Interpol Says 2020](#)

[A California couple vanished after stealing millions in Covid-19 relief funds. They left a goodbye note for their three kids 2021](#)

[Criminals stole billions in COVID-19 unemployment benefits. A new relief bill won't prevent it from happening again 2021](#)

[How billions in pandemic aid was swindled by con artists and crime syndicates 2021](#)

[Half Of Pandemic Unemployment Funds May Have Been Stolen: Axios 21021](#)

[Government Pandemic Loans Plagued by Potential \\$260 Billion in Fraud 2021](#)

[Nearly \\$100 billion pilfered from pandemic relief funds, roughly 100 arrested, Secret Service 2021](#)

**RANSOM WARE**

Huge 'Petya' ransomware attack hits Europe, sparks mass disruption 2017

Insurance Giant Reportedly Pays Hackers \$40 Million Ransom 2021

JBS Paid \$11 Million to Resolve Ransomware Attack 2021

Luxury cars and \$100 bills: Police bust ransomware gang in Ukraine 2021

FBI tracking more than 100 active ransomware groups 2021

FBI tells Congress ransomware payments shouldn't be banned 2021

**UNITED STATES INCLUDING COMMENTS ON VOTING IMPERFECTIONS**

How state marijuana legalization became a boon for corruption 2020

131 Federal Judges Broke the Law by Hearing Cases Where They Had a Financial Interest 2021

Supreme Court Justice Clarence Thomas Blasts Mail Voting: 'Fraud Is Vastly More Prevalent'

Nine Times on 2020 Election Night on Live TV a Total of Nearly 400,000 Votes Disappeared From President Trump's Column

Lawsuit filed against Michigan for over 25,000 suspected dead registered voters still on rolls

Lawsuit Claims Almost 26,000 Dead People Remain on Michigan Voting Rolls

US joins annual list of 'backsliding' democracies after 2020 election fraud claims

Legislators from 39 states, including 2 from North Dakota, sign letter outlining possible reversal of 'corrupted' 2020 election

Lawsuit: Five Ohio Republicans Claim Ohio GOP Missing \$3 Million; Demand Court-Ordered Forensic Audit, Funds Claw Back

Wisconsin Election Hearing Reveals 119,283 "Active Voters" Who Have Been Registered For Over 100 Years

Global defense contractor IT expert testifies in Italian court he and others switched votes in the U.S. presidential race

More Than Double Registered Voters than Town Population - Pima County, AZ 2020

**OTHER COUNTRIES 2016-2021**

**2016 April** Iceland's Prime Minister Steps Down Amid Panama Papers Scandal,

**2016 April** Authorities in former Soviet state arrest six people attempting to sell \$200 million of uranium-238,

**2016 May** David Cameron calls Afghanistan, Nigeria 'fantastically corrupt',

**2018 March** Peru president undone by corruption scandals he vowed to end,

**2018 March** 'Disappearance' of billions from frozen Qaddafi funds investigated by Belgium

**2018 June** Central America battles corruption, violence despite billions in US aid,

**2018 September** Former president Kirchner appears in Argentine court over corruption,

**2019 March** Leading Canadian minister resigns over scandal as Trudeau government teeters,

**2019 November** Bolivia's socialist President Evo Morales resigns amid election fraud allegations,

**2020 November** Kosovo's president resigns to face war crimes charges,

**2020 December** Indonesia: Al-Qaeda linked terrorists use thousands of fake charity boxes to raise funds

**2021** Pandora Papers show how tax havens are part of the global inequity problem

Pandora Papers: The Most Expansive Leak Of Tax Haven Files In History

'Pandora Papers': Leaked files reveal financial secrets of politicians, billionaires, celebrities

Pandora papers news - live: World leaders deny wrongdoing after huge leak of financial documents

AFRICA 2021

[Ugandan Child Soldier-Turned-Rebel Commander Is Convicted Of War Crimes](#)  
[Libya's interim PM elected through bribery, UN inquiry says](#)

AMERICAS 2021

[Brazil's Bolsonaro escalates rhetoric over electoral fraud](#)  
[Colombia oil theft surges as smuggled gasoline dries up, data show](#)  
[Ecuador health ministry raided over vaccine scandal](#)  
[Crisis threatens to engulf a leaderless Haiti mired in crime and corruption](#)  
[Kidnap capital Mexico eyes biometric phone registry, sparking privacy fears](#)  
[Mexico holds referendum on investigating corrupt ex-presidents](#)  
[Mexico Referendum on Former Leaders Has Low Turnout](#)  
[Mexican Soldiers Allegedly Sold Weapons to Drug Cartel](#)

ASIA 2021

['Vast Fraud': Afghans Escaped Taliban Takeover as Fake Journalists with 'Black Market' IDs](#)  
[Did The NY Fed Confiscate \\$1.3 Billion In Afghan Gold: Striking Revelations From Afghanistan's Central Bank Chief](#)  
[China Has Stolen The Personal Data Of 80% Of American Adults: Report](#)  
[Chinese Police Accused of Looting for Profit](#)  
[In exchange for captive, Israel said to buy \\$1m of Russian COVID doses for Syria](#)  
[Israel's election: Netanyahu seeks a majority to block his corruption trial](#)  
[Myanmar coup and Aung San Suu Kyi's arrest presaged by world ignoring Rohingya genocide](#)  
[Shin Bet: Palestinian terror group stole millions from European aid donors](#)  
[Palestinians blast Fatah in West Bank protests against corruption, suppression](#)  
[Assad regime 'siphons millions in aid' by manipulating Syria's currency](#)

EUROPE 2021

[Former Austrian Chancellor Sebastian Kurz quits politics over corruption scandal](#)  
[Estonian government collapses over corruption investigation](#)  
[France's Sarkozy convicted of corruption, sentenced to jail](#)  
[Italian mafia fugitive is caught after his YouTube cooking show tips off police](#)  
[Russia election: Russia's ruling party poised to retain majority in parliamentary elections amid allegations of voter fraud](#)  
[Vatican trial opens into financial scandal rocking papacy](#)  
[Vatican corruption scandal: Aides to Pope Francis syphoned 300 million Euros - Dark church business](#)  
[Vatican Loses \\$135M In Shady London Property Deal Amid Allegations Of Massive Fraud](#)

COMPANIES

[EU fines Google record \\$2.7 billion in first antitrust case 2017](#)  
[Owner of telemedicine companies charged with \\$784 million Medicare fraud, tax evasion, bribery 2021](#)  
[Honeywell Fined \\$13 Million For Exporting Sensitive Information to Countries Including China 2021](#)

OTHERS 2021

[Pandora Papers show how tax havens are part of the global inequity problem](#)  
[Pandora Papers: The Most Expansive Leak Of Tax Haven Files In History](#)  
['Pandora Papers': Leaked files reveal financial secrets of politicians, billionaires, celebrities](#)  
[Pandora papers news - live: World leaders deny wrongdoing after huge leak of financial documents](#)  
[DHS: Cartels earn up to \\$6 billion a year from smuggling migrants](#)  
[How the Mafia Is Pivoting to Cybercrime](#)

**D90**

**False Christs**

**Matthew 24:3-5**

**Increased**

PREDICTION – With the increase in delusion instituted by the other side false Messiahs are expected

In the 20<sup>th</sup> century there have been no less than 12,000+ people who have claimed that they are Christ, God or even the Holy Spirit.

They have taken many names including Divine Father, Divine Mother, the Messiah, the Christ, Master of Masters, God of Gods.

**PROPHECY – Matthew 24:3**, “*And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? 4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. 5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.*”

In the 20<sup>th</sup> century there have been no less than 12,000+ people who have claimed that they are Christ, God or even the Holy Spirit. They have taken many names including Divine Father, Divine Mother, the Messiah, the Christ, Master of Masters, God of Gods.

On April 25<sup>th</sup> 1982 an advertisement was placed in many of the leading newspapers throughout the world stating that "the Christ" had returned.

The Christ was also referred to as the fifth Buddha, the Imam Mahdi and Krishna. It should be noted that the Maitreya was due to appear in June of 1982, when he was to speak inwardly and telepathically to all men. Technology exists to be able to do this via satellite.

On the day of invocation severe sunspots interfered drastically with communications, showing that God, not the Maitreya, is in charge of history. It should be noted also that if Maitreya is the Antichrist, **2 Thessalonians 2:7-12** states that he will not be revealed until the Holy Spirit, and with Him the Church, are taken out of this world.

Many would call themselves the Christ. Jesus was an itinerate preacher who never travelled outside the tiny nation of Israel and He had the audacity to say that many would come in His name, claiming to be the Christ.

And yet today, multitudes within the New Age Movement, Eastern religions, and the cults call themselves the Christ. This is another incredible prophecy!

#### **DEVELOPMENT OF THE TREND**

**1992** - Thousands of people go to Brazil each year to visit the Miracle Healer of Brazil Joao De Deus [John of God] He does not actually do the healing but allows himself to go into a trance and become controlled by up to 33 spirit guides who he believes are departed doctors and other medical personnel.

**1993** – David Koresh was an American who believed he was Jesus Christ and a spokesman for Yaweh the Almighty who perished in a fire with 85 members of the Branch Davidians at Waco in Texas

A Ukrainian Maria Devi Khrystos claimed to be a living god and the Messiah, the reincarnation of Christ forming the White Brotherhood with her husband.

**1994** – In the years prior to his death this Brooklyn rabbi Menachem Schneerson was widely proclaimed to be the Messiah, King of Israel.

**1998** - Islamic Iran is being driven by Mahdist prophecies and sees itself as the catalyst to bring about a new Islamic world order and as the spearhead of the Imam Mahdi's end time agenda for the destruction of infidels.

**2009** Benjamin Crème who caused a stir in the 1980's with his announcement of the imminent unveiling of the Maitreya has again been in the media talking about his coming.

**2010** President Ahmadinejad of Iran prepares for end times and claims direct communication with the 12<sup>th</sup> Mahdi, the Shiite Messiah....still active in his home town in North West Iran in 2018.

Russia arrests "Jesus of Siberia," cult leader claiming to be reincarnation of Christ 2020

**D91 False Bible Teachers**

**2 Peter 2:1-2**

**Increased**

PREDICTION – With the increase in delusion instituted by the other side false teachers will abound

**PROPHECY 2 Peter 2:1-2**, *“But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. 2 And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.”*

In the 20<sup>th</sup> century there have been no less than 12,000+ people who have claimed that they are Christ, God or even the Holy Spirit.

They have taken many names including Divine Father, Divine Mother, the Messiah, the Christ, Master of Masters, God of Gods.

On April 25<sup>th</sup> 1982 an advertisement was placed in many of the leading newspapers throughout the world stating that "the Christ" had returned. The Christ was also referred to as the fifth Buddha, the Imam Mahdi and Krishna. It should be noted that the Maitreya was due to appear in June of 1982, when he was to speak inwardly and telepathically to all men. Technology exists to be able to do this via satellite.

On the day of invocation severe sunspots interfered drastically with communications, showing that God, not the Maitreya, is in charge of history. It should be noted also that if Maitreya is the Antichrist, **2 Thessalonians 2:7-12** states that he will not be revealed until the Holy Spirit, and with Him the Church, are taken out of this world.

Many would call themselves the Christ. Jesus was an itinerate preacher who never travelled outside the tiny nation of Israel and He had the audacity to say that many would come in His name, claiming to be the Christ. And yet today, multitudes within the New Age Movement, Eastern religions, and the cults call themselves the Christ. This is another incredible prophecy!

#### **DEVELOPMENT OF THE TREND**

**1992** - Thousands of people go to Brazil each year to visit the Miracle Healer of Brazil, Joao De Deus [John of God] He does not actually do the healing but allows himself to go into a trance and become controlled by up to 33 spirit guides who he believes are departed doctors and other medical personnel.

**1993** – David Koresh was an American who believed he was Jesus Christ and a spokesman for Yahweh the Almighty and who perished in a fire with 85 members of the Branch Davidians at Waco in Texas.

A Ukrainian Maria Devi Khrystos claimed to be a living god and the Messiah, the reincarnation of Christ forming the White Brotherhood with her husband.

**1994** – In the years prior to his death this Brooklyn rabbi Menachem Schneerson was widely proclaimed to be the Messiah, King of Israel.

**1998** - Islamic Iran is being driven by Mahdist prophecies and sees itself as the catalyst to bring about a new Islamic world order and as the spearhead of the Imam Mahdi's end time agenda for the destruction of infidels.

**2009** Benjamin Crème who caused a stir in the 1980's with his announcement of the imminent unveiling of the Maitreya has again been in the media talking about his coming.

**2010** President Ahmadinejad of Iran prepares for end times and claims direct communication with the 12<sup>th</sup> Mahdi, the Shiite Messiah.

The false teachers of Peter's day are still with us, even down to their use of terms and strategies. They are cunning. "False teachers often hide their doctrinal peculiarities by using orthodox terms to which however, they attach an altogether different meaning to that which is ordinarily accepted. To survive the troubles of the days ahead Peter urges the believers of his day to be discerning.

In our own days such a warning is very relevant. The cunning of the false teachers remains at a high level, but they can be spotted if the believer is alert, and we must be alert, and vigilant, for these false teachers are dangerous to our spiritual life, if believed, and dangerous to the reputation of the Christian faith, if they are not opposed and their influence eliminated.

How Do We Identify a False Prophet? 2017 Refer to Bible Topic Book "Prophecy", and "Prophet" for biblical standard

**D92 Suicide**

**Luke 21:25-26**

**Significant Increase**

PREDICTION- The rate of suicide is related to the period close to the return of the Lord Jesus Christ.

**PROPHECY - Luke 21:25,26**, *"And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring; 26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken."*

We see in this prophecy that the rate of suicide is related to the period close to the return of the Lord Jesus Christ at the 2<sup>nd</sup> Advent. The huge increase in the level of pressure at that time will maximise the situations where suicide is seen as the way out.

After 1973 suicides soared according to a Samaritans report on the UK. Sadly younger and younger people take their own lives, and "copy cat" killings sweep schools where despair has got hold, and where faith is emotional rather than doctrinally grounded.

#### **DEVELOPMENT OF THE TREND**

**1985** - It was reported that 10,000 attempted suicide each day world-wide. About 10% are successful. At least 30,000 Americans suicide each year: 6000 of them being teenagers.

**1988** Suicide is the main cause of death for Queensland men between 25 and 44

**2010** In 2010 assisted suicide for anyone over 70 who has simply had enough of life was being considered in the Netherlands was approved.

Non-doctors may soon be trained to administer a lethal potion to elderly people who 'consider their lives complete' in a number of countries. This radical move can be expected and will push the boundaries even further in the euthanasia debates world wide.

**2011** It was reported that suicide rates have risen sharply across Europe since the banking crisis". The Independent Today newspaper says a study has found that Britain has been affected particularly hard, experiencing an 8% rise in suicide rates between 2007 and 2009. Ireland and Greece, two of the countries reported to be in greater financial difficulty, have seen suicides rise 13% and 16% respectively.

**2015** It was reported in Australia that the largest cause of death for people in the age bracket 18 to 39 was suicide.

**2018** Suicide Rate By Country. Statistics show that the countries with the highest suicide rates in the world are incredibly diverse. The top five are Lithuania (31.9 suicides per 100k), Russia (31), Guyana (29.2), South Korea (26.9) and Belarus (26.2). Over half of suicides die drunk; alcoholism is a major factor in many countries, as is drug addiction, and alcohol/drug induced psychosis, or depression.

The only western European nation with a particularly high suicide rate is Belgium which ranks at number eleven with 20.7. However, it is worth noting that Belgium has some of the world's most liberal laws on doctor assisted suicide which is likely to be a factor in its statistics.

Interestingly, the country of Bhutan, which is famous for measuring Gross National Happiness, an index used to measure the collective happiness and wellbeing of its population, has a moderately high suicide rate at (11.4).

Perhaps we ought to sing along with the calypso hit, "Don't worry be happy" because the lowest suicide rates in the world are concentrated in the Caribbean Islands of the Bahamas, Jamaica, Grenada, Barbados, Antigua and Barbuda with suicide is almost unheard of in each of these countries, with Barbados and Antigua and Barbuda, reporting 0.8 and 0.5 suicides per 100k population, respectively.

**GENERAL**

[U.S. death rates from suicides, alcohol and drug overdoses reach all-time high 2019](#)

**ARTIFICIAL INTELLIGENCE**

[Facebook's suicide prevention algorithm raises ethical concerns 2019](#)

**EUTHANASIA**

[Coroner Report: 1,030 People Killed By Euthanasia in Ontario 2018](#)

[A Catholic hospital in Canada has been ordered to provide assisted-suicide services,2019](#)

[Connecticut considers bill to legalize doctor-assisted suicide 2021](#)

[Scottish assisted suicide Bill is threat to vulnerable and disabled people](#)

[Assisted Suicide Activist Wants to Euthanize Patients to Harvest Their Organs](#)

[Bioethicists Propose Time-Delayed Suicide Implant for Dementia Patients](#)

[California court case would extend assisted suicide law to euthanasia](#)

[Applause in Queensland Parliament gallery as historic bill passed, legalising voluntary assisted dying](#)

[Faith leaders in joint stand against legalisation of assisted suicide](#)

[German euthanasia group says it will only carry out assisted suicides on people vaccinated against Covid-19](#)

['Suicide Pod' Creator Planning Implantable Device That Will Kill You If Not Deactivated](#)

[New Zealand okays euthanasia for COVID patients](#)

**HOPELESSNESS**

[Google Shows Huge Panic Attack Rise During COVID 2020](#)

[They Lost Sons To Drug Overdoses: How The Pandemic May Be Fueling Deaths Of Despair 2021](#)

[Pew Research: As pandemic enters second year, Americans face mental health challenges](#)

[Citigroup CEO Jane Fraser calls for Zoom-Free Fridays and new bank holiday as pandemic fatigue grows](#)

[From suicide to 'eco-anxiety', climate change spurs mental health crisis](#)

[All These Simultaneous Disasters Are Messing With Our Brains - The earthquakes and wildfires and wars keep piling up. When does our empathy run out?](#)

[Psychosis cases soar in England as pandemic hits mental health](#)

[Germany: Dr Thomas Jendges Head of Clinic, Commits Suicide "COVID-19 Vaccine Is a Genocide"](#)

[Majority of millennials report frequently feeling depressed, anxious or fearful, study shows](#)

[Over 100,000 Psychiatric Disorders Like Hallucination & Suicide Reported After COVID Vaccination](#)

[Across the World, Covid Anxiety and Depression Take Hold](#)

[Another Surge in the Virus Has Colleges Fearing a Mental Health Crisis](#)

**MEDIA**

[Sinister 'Momo' Online Game Linked to Children's Suicides in Colombia 2018](#)

[Yes, South Korea's debt crisis as depicted in Squid Game is real and contributes to a high suicide rate 2021](#)

**MILITARY AND POLICE SUICIDE**

[Military suicides up as much as 20% in COVID era 2020](#)

[Shocking new study reveals more than 30k US troops have died by suicide since 9/11 2021](#)

[Four officers who responded to Capitol riot have died by suicide](#)

[Veterans Affairs suicide hotline received more than 35,000 calls during Afghanistan evacuation](#)

[Suicides in the U.S. Army's active-duty forces jumped 46-percent compared to last year: Pentagon](#)

[String of deaths among National Guardsmen deployed at border raising questions about mission](#)

**TRANSGENDER DYSPHORIA 2021**

[Science Says Transgender Hormones and Surgeries Do Not Prevent Suicides](#)

[UK Children Being Given Antidepressants in Record Numbers, Up 22 Per Cent in Five Years](#)

[Study: Transgender Mortality Rate Twice as High as Those Without Gender Dysphoria](#)

**YOUTH SUICIDES**

[Smartphones raising a mentally fragile generation 2018](#)

[Italy Reports 'Alarming' Spike in Attempted Suicides Among Youth During Lockdowns 2021](#)

[Rash of student suicides push Las Vegas schools to partially reopen - Is the cure worse than the disease?](#)

[More "Covid Suicides" than Covid Deaths in Kids](#)

[Pew Research: Lockdowns Prompting Devastating Levels of 'Psychological Distress' Among Young People](#)

[Nearly a third of young gay people have attempted suicide, study finds](#)

[After Son Takes His Own Life, Father Warns Against Extended Pandemic Lockdowns](#)

[Pediatricians sound alarm over mental health crisis in youth](#)



Tragic trans teen given two funerals after parents fought over his gender

Suicidal crises, mental fatigue: Kids grapple with reentry

Five Times More Children Committed Suicide Than Died of Covid in First Year of UK Lockdown: Study

**D93 Occultism**

**1Timothy 4:1-2**

**Significant Increase**

PREDICTION – With the increase in delusion instituted by the other side occultism will increase

**PROPHECY 1 Timothy 4:1,2** *“Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; 2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron”.*

In this section we are introduced to Satanic attack on the church and given both the signs to recognise it and the tools to use to hinder its effect.

The major attack Satan mounts on the church today is the attack of false doctrine preached by false preachers; if he can get believers confused about what they believe, and get them to doubt what they should believe he has succeeded in destroying their confidence and effectiveness as witnesses for Christ.

He has also destroyed their joy and their peace, and very likely got them into immoral lives that will add to their misery. Satan's business is misery and confusion. He can no longer stop the Saviour going to the cross, nor eliminate the sacrifice for sin, the gospel truth and power is secure, but people's understanding of it can be clouded and their confidence in it can be shaken. This is his thrust now.

The Holy Spirit consistently warned the early church, the Apostles and through them us about this danger of Satanic attack. The warning is as serious as the consequences are of ignoring it. The danger is "seducing spirits" and "doctrines of devils". The satanic always destroys, and occultism goes along with alcohol and drug use, and suicidality.

The danger for the believer becomes real when they "give heed" to things other than healthy Christ centred worship and Bible teaching. When we devote ourselves to anything other than the worship and learning more of Lord Jesus Christ we are in danger.

Our faith is not Bible centred it is Christ centred; we study the Bible because it speaks of him, we sing about Him, we pray through Him, we fellowship with Him.

Anything that does not magnify and glorify Him is a dangerous distraction, and seductive distractions are the tools of the enemy. The fallen angels that followed Satan in the fall are very busy in the world and their focus, like Satan's, is to seduce believers away from the simple truths of the Word of God.

Their goal is to deceive, and lead astray from the truth and to get the person they have seduced to believe a false doctrine that effectively puts them in the demons camp. The signs of this false teaching are given in verse two. Here we see two features.

**Lies in hypocrisy.** - Like the actors of the ancient drama these people speak from behind the masks of hypocrisy. They are play actors, never really being themselves, and keeping their guard up so that no-one gets too close to them to identify their sins. Satan is the "father of liars", **John 8:44**, and has been a deceiver from the beginning, and so when people get into his sphere they start to lie in word and deed also.

**Conscience seared.** - This is a very powerful phrase to describe the effect of false doctrine on the soul of a person. False belief always leads to false practise, and these people have hardened their conscience so they don't feel conviction of sin. They have hardened themselves like burning their flesh with a hot iron so that they feel nothing in that place again.

The past decades have seen an amazing resurgence of witchcraft, Satanism and interest in the occult. In Britain, which has been named as a centre of witchcraft, it is said that half of present-day Britons are involved with the occult in some way, whilst only 2% go to church.

In Austria, one is able to take a Doctorate in the Occult at university, whilst in Columbia some 20,000 delegates participated in the first world Congress of Sorcery, and this as far back as in 1975. No accident that Columbia later collapsed into drug war and murderous politics.

**1985** - The occult is flourishing in France where last year an estimated 8 million people or one in every four working people consulted a clairvoyant, sorcerer or astrologist.

According to the tax office there are 50,000 registered clairvoyants in France, more than doctors or priests with a business turnover of \$600 million

**1986** Devil worship in the UK has increased ten fold in the last few years

**1987** – Perth is said to be the witchcraft centre of Australia with an old cemetery subject to grave robbers. Six million witches said to be practicing in the USA.

**2000** - At least 70% of Americas daily newspapers carry horoscope columns. An increasing number of high schools and universities offer courses on witchcraft and occult arts.

**2005** - In Western Australia in 2005 a collection of booths with clairvoyants, tarot card readers, mediums and others was seen at a shopping and tourist development openly touting for business.

**2009** - Occult books are becoming very common as seen in the huge popularity of the Harry Potter series which have created a fascination in millions of people in occultism

**2010** Why did this so-called occult revival occur in the late twentieth century? The occult emerged for most of the same reasons that other new religions did.

As Jeffrey Russell has demonstrated, from a broad historical view “interest in the occult has grown significantly in periods of rapid social breakdown, when establishments cease to provide readily accepted answers and people turn elsewhere for assurance.”

Periods for which this generalization seems accurate are the third century A.D., which witnessed the decline of Roman society; the late Middle Ages and Reformation era, when the medieval synthesis was collapsing; and the late twentieth century.

But for the roots of the current occult revival, one must turn to the nineteenth century. As noted, this century was congenial to occult-metaphysical developments, including Transcendentalism, Spiritualism, the Shakers, Theosophy, New Thought, Christian Science, and many Eastern faiths.

Moreover, the first half of the twentieth century witnessed the rise of many prominent occultists. Hence, by the last third of the twentieth century there existed a vital tradition from which the occult and metaphysical movements could draw.

## **GENERAL**

[Most atheists believe in the supernatural, despite trusting science 2019](#)

## **EXORCISM**

[Irish priest asks for back-up as demand for exorcisms rises 'exponentially' 2018](#)

[9-year-old girl dies after being caned during "exorcism" in Sri Lanka 2021](#)

[Pandemic brings more calls for exorcism ministry by Archdiocese of Indianapolis](#)

[Religious leader arrested on suspicion of sexual assault during exorcism](#)

[The Exorcists Who Are Battling Black Lives Matter](#)

[Group holding 'exorcism' for dead trees asked to leave Pennsylvania Home Depot](#)

[Exorcisms Are Back - And More Political Than Ever](#)

[Police: Teen drowned his father in pool to baptize him, 'exorcise demons'](#)

[US priest: Exorcisms on the rise as demons now haunt victims by text](#)

[Pandemic driving up demand for exorcisms - Catholic priest](#)

[Vatican to Exorcists: Please Don't Try to Cast COVID Out of People](#)

## **WITCHCRAFT**

[As Witchcraft Surges in America, Is the Church Prepared for the Spiritual Battle? 2020](#)

[Psychedelic Schools for 'Shamans' Are Popping Up Like Mushrooms 2021](#)

[Self-styled satanist beheaded his cellmate in Central Valley prison, but guards didn't notice, state reports say](#)

[Kenyan 'bloodthirsty vampire' recounts how he drugged and killed 10 children](#)

[These Witches Are Trying to Hex the Taliban](#)

'Satan works in mysterious ways': Newscast on Australian TV interrupted by devil-worshipping ceremony  
Satanic Temple argues abortion is religious right, challenging Texas law  
Investigation: People practicing Santeria may be dumping headless goats in the Chattahoochee  
Dismembered Trio Found in Texas Dumpster Were Killed in 'Bible Sacrifice,' Cops Allege  
After family members contracted COVID-19, Ozzy Osbourne says worshiping Satan protected him from virus  
Jamaican Pastor Who Allegedly Performed Human Sacrifices Mysteriously Killed in Car Crash  
Astroworld Fallout: Exorcists And Demonologists Break Down The Satanic Influence At Travis Scott's Deadly Concert  
Space Pagans and Smartphone Witches: Where Tech Meets Mysticism  
Satanic Temple to Install 'Baby Baphomet' Statue Among Illinois Capitol Holiday Display on Monday During Christmas Week

**AFRICA**

Witch doctors in Uganda sacrificing children in bid to end drought, report says 2017  
France: Nigerian Sex Traffickers Who Used Witchcraft, Voodoo on Women Sentenced 2021

**EUROPE**

The Opening Ceremony of the World's Largest Tunnel Was a Bizarre Occult Ritual 2016  
Ghosts haunt our palace, says Swedish queen, 2017

**UNITED STATES**

Over 1,000 Christians Protest Against Satanic Black Mass in Oklahoma City 2016  
The temporary city built for Burning Man is visible from space, 2019

**D94      Illegal Drug Addiction                      Revelation 9:20-21                      Very common**

PREDICTION – Drug addiction is closely linked to demonism and is expected in the end times

In verse 21 the Greek word translated sorceries is pharmakeia which can also refer to drug use, both illegal drugs and mind-altering drugs. The use of illegal drugs and the dispensing of mind-altering drugs has risen sharply during our current generation. Satan delights in the destruction of human beings in any way he can destroy them and the drug world, and even modern pharmacy in many cases through “side effects”, does a totally evil job of this. All drug dependence makes people vulnerable – that’s never God’s path for us....

Jewish people in the ancient world were often considered unrepentant in the face of obvious judgments a sign of stupidity - **Exodus 7:22-23**.

Immorality and idolatry were both standard parts of Graeco Roman culture but thieves and sorcerers were considered dangerous by common consent.

The Tribulation will be the greatest period in history for drug addicts.

About six decades ago when I was at college studying engineering, I cannot recall anyone using illegal drugs. Occasionally a film such as the "Man with the Golden Arm" was released. However, the general consensus of opinion on illegal drug addicts was that anyone who ended up in that condition was very foolish.

What a change in the 1970s and 1980 and 1990's. With the every-increasing rate of change of events, instability in the nation, in the family, and work prospects, and a frantic search for happiness, the widespread use of drugs by many thousands of people has evolved. The newspapers tell graphically how the situation is deteriorating year by year. This is a sign of the end times.

Drug abuse has become the number-one health problem in the United States, with 20 million smoking marijuana, four million regularly using cocaine and 500,000 using heroin.

The sins mentioned murders, drug addiction, sexual sins and theft are the four most prevalent sins in the Tribulation. It is no coincidence that the sins listed here are four of the most serious problems facing law enforcement authorities today.

Drug related occult activities are a natural progression from drug taking. The taking of drugs often leads into astrology and witchcraft with the drugs being laid aside to the more stimulating experiences with the spirit world. People who reject Christ in the Tribulation will not only believe in demons but also worship them in the

coming world religion - Mystery Babylon. There will be great immorality and complete breakdown in family relationships.

The papers tell graphically how the situation is deteriorating year by year. This is a clear biblical sign of the end times.

## DEVELOPMENT

**1978** - It is reported that 20-30% of some units of the US Army in Germany use heroin regularly

**1980** - California's top cash crop is marijuana at \$880 million per annum

**1983** WHO reported that almost 50 million people in the world were addicted to drugs and things are way worse now. Internet search the latest figures in your own country and see what is reported, and see how much of a cover up of this issue there is.

**1984** - Mexican and US drug agent seized and destroyed 9,000 tons of Marijuana in Chihuahua State North Mexico in November. It has a street value of \$4 billion. The size of the seizure stunned US officials.

**1985** - Almost 50 million people in the world are presently addicted to illicit drugs according to the WHO. Out of this 30 million smoke marijuana, 7 million use cocaine, 1.7 million opium, 700,000 heroin with the balance using other narcotics and chemicals.

US officials seized 8000 kg of cocaine worth \$600 million from a Colombian 747 jet

**1986** A super cheap form of cocaine called crack is hooking teenagers and adults

**1987** Drug addiction among children in the UK has tripled in the last three years.

**1990** - ICE is a designer drug which was invented by the Japanese in the late 19<sup>th</sup> century and was used during World War II to keep troops and munitions workers alert. It was banned in Japan in the 1950s and many laboratories shifted to South Korea which has 130,000 ICE addicts. A Honolulu Police Chief states that the drug has turned Hawaii into a battleground of criminal gangs.

"The ICE problem is so bad that Crack pales by comparison. ICE is cheaper to make and is more addictive than heroin. There have been scores of murders and ICE associated deaths in Hawaii in the past year", he said.

**1992** - Teenage students are setting themselves up as organised drug dealers in Queensland high schools according to the Sunday Mail of April 5. Most are working independently sometimes with the blessing and help of their parents. In at least one Brisbane High School a group of ethnic students has "taken control" of all drug dealings.

**1994** British customs officers seized more than 51 tonnes of drugs worth 550 million pounds. Record levels of heroin, LSD, and Ecstasy were found and the amount of cocaine seized was up 224% on last year.

**1996** In San Francisco Dr Barry Ramer director for the Study for Special Problems calls heroin "now the most available drug on the streets". He added, "In my wildest nightmares I have not dreamed of what we are seeing today".

**2003** - Afghanistan has re emerged as the worlds leading source country for opium and heroin rapidly returning to the levels of the 1990s when it produced 70% of the world's illicit opium supply.

The UN Office for Drug Control and Crime Prevention [UNODCCP] report said half a million people are involved in Afghanistan's trafficking chain. It has an estimated income of \$25 billion despite a ban put on opium production by Afghan President Hamid Karzai.

**2004** - The London Mirror reports that from the start of the year smoking marijuana will no longer be against the law. Recreational use of the drug will be free from prosecution unless they are pushers.

The growing of opium poppies is thriving in Afghanistan after the removal of the Taliban who had been very successful in suppressing it. Three quarters of the world's opium is grown in this country with half of the nation's income coming from growing opium and selling heroin.

- 2009** - In the last 20 years it would appear that the deterioration has continued to occur with more drugs and crimes related to drug addiction.

The world is currently experiencing an alarming drug crisis, much of it occult related. The drug trade is worth billions of dollars worldwide. Today millions of young people are being hooked on marijuana, heroin, ice, ecstasy, cocaine, LSD and barbiturates.

- 2010** Young adults appear to be the group showing the greatest increase in drug use according to the Substance Abuse and Mental Health Services Administration (SAMHSA). In addition, according to the new study, the increase has largely been driven by more marijuana use and there are the numbers to prove it. In fact, in 2010 some 17.4 million Americans were using marijuana, compared with 14.4 million in 2007, the researchers found. This is an increase in the rate of marijuana use from 5.8% in 2007 to 6.9% in 2010.

Time spent social networking increases the risk of teens smoking, drinking and using drugs, according to a national survey of American attitudes on substance abuse.

For this same age bracket, social-network-savvy teens are five times more likely to use tobacco; three times more likely to use alcohol; and twice as likely to use marijuana than teens who do not spend any of their day on social networking sites. Results revealed that half of teens who spend any time social networking in a given day have seen pictures of kids "drunk, passed out, or using drugs on these sites

- 2013** Uruguay's move to legalise the production and sale of marijuana breaks international law, the world drugs body said Wednesday, warning it would encourage addiction. INCB president Raymond Yans accused the country's lawmakers of ignoring scientific evidence on the health risks of marijuana, and said claims the law would help reduce crime relied on "rather precarious and unsubstantiated assumptions".

The move "will not protect young people, but rather have the perverse effect of encouraging early experimentation, lowering the age of first use, and thus contributing to... earlier onset of addiction and other disorders," said Yans.

Uruguay's parliament voted on Tuesday to legalise marijuana, becoming the first nation in the world to oversee the production and sale of the drug. "The war against drugs has failed," said Senator Roberto Conde as he presented the bill on behalf of the ruling leftist Broad Front, calling it an "unavoidable response" to that failure.

The law not only authorises the production, distribution and sale of cannabis, but also allows individuals to grow their own on a small scale, and creates consumer clubs -- all under state supervision and control.

- 2015** Latest prescription data shows consumption of psychiatric drugs continues to soar. Who needs illegal drugs with Pharmacies providing them, 85 million prescriptions in 2014 in UK alone and this is only the total for psychiatric drugs, let alone total scripts for other ailments.

## FATALITIES

[There's a 24-fold rise from 2000 to 2018 in organ transplants from drug overdose donors 2018](#)

[CDC: 93K Americans Died of Drug Overdoses in 2020, Most in U.S. History 2021](#)

[Drug Overdose Deaths at Record High, Mexican Cartels Stronger Than Ever: DEA](#)

[San Francisco Overdose Deaths Far Outpaced COVID-19 Deaths in 2020](#)

[America has spent over a trillion dollars fighting the war on drugs. 50 years later, drug use in the U.S. is climbing again.](#)

[NYC overdose deaths spike 36 percent, CDC data shows](#)

[Overdose Deaths Reached Record High as the Pandemic Spread](#)

[Drug Overdose Deaths Top 100,000: A True Pandemic](#)

## LEGISLATION

[Pot Stocks Soar as California Gets Ready to Get High 2019](#)  
[Colombia Is Considering Legalizing Its Massive Cocaine Industry 2020](#)

### **COCAINE 2021**

[Police in Germany and Belgium make Europe's biggest ever cocaine bust, worth billions of euros](#)  
[Oregon becomes first state to decriminalize possession of hard drugs such as heroin, meth, cocaine](#)  
[Oregon law to decriminalize all drugs goes into effect, offering addicts rehab instead of prison](#)  
[Public Urination At Glastonbury Festival Blamed For Dangerous Levels Of MDMA And Cocaine In Whitelake River](#)  
[Portuguese police seize 5 tons of cocaine worth \\$232 million from a yacht in the Atlantic Ocean](#)

### **MARIJUANA**

[Cannabis use linked to gene mutation, 2016](#)  
[Canada becomes second nation in the world to legalize marijuana 2018](#)  
[Americans across party lines, regions embrace marijuana 2020](#)  
[Jamaica's marijuana shortage branded a 'cultural embarrassment' 2021](#)  
[Marijuana Activist Offers Free Joints to Vaccinated New Yorkers to Mark 4/20](#)  
[America's most conservative states are embracing medical pot](#)  
[Mexico top court decriminalizes recreational marijuana use](#)  
[\\$1.19 billion worth of marijuana seized in massive drug bust in California](#)  
[Schizophrenia Linked To Marijuana Use Disorder Is On The Rise, Study Finds](#)  
[Neighbor who tossed an elderly Jewish woman off a balcony while yelling 'Allahu Akbar' avoids trial because he smoked weed](#)  
[New Law in New Jersey Bars Police From Informing Parents of Child's Marijuana Possession](#)  
[Working out high? More people are turning to marijuana while exercising during pandemic](#)  
[New Study Reveals Cannabis Use By Adults 18-44 Could Lead To Higher Risk Of Heart Attack Than Non-Users](#)  
[Malta to become first country in Europe to legalize cannabis for recreational use](#)

### **OPIOIDS**

[Purdue Pharma offers \\$10-12 billion to settle opioid claims 2019](#)  
[Overdose deaths rise, driven by illegal opioids and the pandemic 2020](#)  
[Reports: Largest Increase of Year-over-Year Opioid Overdoses Ever Recorded in 2020 2021](#)  
[Opioids rip through U.S. workforce, with deaths at record level](#)  
[Police seize enough opioids 'to wipe out San Francisco's population four times over' amid California drug surge](#)  
[U.S. Drug-Overdose Deaths Soared Nearly 30% in 2020, Driven by Synthetic Opioids](#)  
[Parents who lost children to fentanyl poisoning sound alarm about counterfeit pills coming across border](#)  
[Drug overdose deaths top 100,000 annually for the first time, driven by fentanyl, CDC data show](#)  
[New opioids, more powerful than fentanyl, are discovered in D.C. amid deadly wave of overdoses](#)  
[Pennsylvania congressman says Chinese fentanyl flowing over southern border, fueling drug crisis](#)  
[Fentanyl Has Spread West and Overdoses Are Surging](#)

### **MEXICO**

[Mexico's war on drugs: More than 60,000 people 'disappeared' 2020](#)  
[Mexican drug cartels using kids as decoys in to smuggle its members into US: sheriff 2021](#)  
['We are trapped here.' A Mexican town isolated by cartel terror](#)  
[Drug cartels attack enemies and spread terror with weaponized drones in US, Mexico](#)  
[Independent Drug Bosses Turn on Each Other for Mexican Border State Turf](#)  
[In Mexico, children as young as 10 recruited by drug cartels](#)  
[Tourists bask on a battlefield as drug gangs fight over Mexican resort town](#)  
[Drone Captures Migrants Carrying Drugs Across Border into Texas](#)

### **PHILIPPINES**

[Duterte defends killing of drug pushers, says they deserve death 2016](#)

### **DRUGS OTHERS**

[\\$1 billion dollar drug bust in Australia, 2016](#)  
['Stoned' sheep ate cannabis and went on a 'psychotic rampage' in Wales, 2016](#)  
[Buddhist monk held after millions of meth pills found in monastery, 2017](#)  
[TSA workers helped Puerto Rico-based ring smuggle \\$100M of cocaine, prosecutors say, 2017](#)  
[Iran's drug problem: Addicts 'more than double' in six years, 2017](#)  
[Elephant tranquilizer is the latest lethal addition to the heroin epidemic, 2017](#)

Toxic moonshine kills 154 people and leaves hundreds hospitalized in India, 2019  
US charges Venezuelan President Nicolas Maduro with drug trafficking, terrorism, 2020  
Huge haul of meth, methyl fentanyl and heroin seized in Myanmar, in Asia's largest ever drug bust, 2020  
Italy Seizes Record-Breaking \$1 Billion Worth Drugs They Say Were 'ISIS-Made' 2020  
Australian airline Qantas 'disturbed' by reports of gangs infiltration, drug trafficking 2021

Drugs, crime and protests: Ecuador stares into the abyss 2021  
India seizes \$2.7 billion Afghan heroin haul amid Kabul takeover chaos 2021  
Laos police net meth pills, crystal meth in record drug bust 2021  
Lebanon seizes 9 million amphetamine pills headed for Gulf 2021

**D95 Violence**

**John 16:2**

**Significant Increased**

PREDICTION - As the believer grows the more the implacable hatred of the world for the believer will be.

**PROPHECY Matthew 24:12** *“And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.”*

**PROPHECY John 16:2** *“They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.”*

The passage in Luke shows that the more the believer grows, the more the implacable hatred of the world for the believer will be. The context of this verse is the Jewish synagogue and it happened to the early believers in Judaism, but it will also happen to us today and in the future as religious unbelievers in the organised church express their hatred of the Bible believing Christian.

Note the two phases of opposition; they will cast us out of the assemblies, and then they will actively pursue us, even to killing us. Saul of Tarsus went all the way in this area before he was saved, and so will many a liberal minister who hates the people he/she labels as, 'fundamentalists'.

Society is becoming progressively more violent. Violence is seen on our television, in films, in the media, and in the pursuit of crime. Comparing current society to those 50 years ago reveals a very noticeable increase in violence. Much of it is associated with the criminal element. Aimless violence in crime, with little or no remorse, is indicative of our society.

The earth would be filled with violence. In the United States alone, violent crime has increased nearly 500% since 1960. Fifty years ago abortion, the violent murder of an unborn child, was illegal in most countries. Today abortion is legal in most countries and 46 million children are aborted each year.

In 2014 one of the major events in the Middle East was the emergence of ISIS, The Islamic State of Iraq and the Levant. The Levant refers to the eastern Mediterranean lands including Cyprus, Lebanon, Syria, Israel, Jordan, the West Bank, Sinai and southern Turkey. In its embryonic form it conforms with the Sunni Iraq in the map above and was actually supported (as Al Qaeda before) by the US in their strange policy in the Middle East.

ISIS/ISIL is a Sunni organisation which was well organised, funded by wealthy Arab states, and is fanatically anti democratic, dedicated to the overthrow of the Shi'ite dominated government in Iraq. It is near destruction in Feb 2019, but will simply morph into another satanic organization over time.

It also declared a Caliphate on June 29<sup>th</sup> and renamed itself IS, The Islamic State. Ultimately they were looking at conquering Saudi Arabia and destroying the Kaaba the black stone in Mecca which IS sees as the centrepiece of idolatrous worship.

Iran, a Shi'ite country wants to establish its own Caliphate in Jerusalem while Saudi Arabia, the Sunni leader wishes to establish its own, and Turkey wants to resurrect the Ottoman Caliphate. It is also the ultimate ambition of al-Qaida to rule the entire area. The leaders of the Islamist Boko Haram has declared an Islamic Caliphate in Nigeria's NE Borno and Plateau State.

We now have psychotic religious warriors that believe that they are offering a service to God by killing other Moslems who disagree with them and all Christians. These are people that believe that they score major points with their god when they kill anyone disagreeing. And they especially seem to relish the opportunity to kill Christians.

Sadly, this is all part of a rising trend of Christian persecution all over the planet. Christian churches are being burned to the ground in places such as Egypt, India and West Africa, and in April we witnessed a horrific incident during which more than a hundred Christians were mercilessly gunned down in Kenya. It is becoming increasingly dangerous to be a Christian, and it is only going to get worse in the years ahead.

In 2014 one of the major events in the Middle East was the emergence of ISIS, The Islamic State of Iraq and the Levant. The Levant refers to the eastern Mediterranean lands including Cyprus, Lebanon, Syria, Israel, Jordan, the West Bank, Sinai and southern Turkey. In its embryonic form it conforms with the Sunni Iraq in the map above and was actually supported (as Al Qaeda before) by the US in their strange policy in the Middle East.

ISIS/ISIL is a Sunni organisation which was well organised, funded by wealthy Arab states, and is fanatically anti democratic, dedicated to the overthrow of the Shi'ite dominated government in Iraq. It is near destruction in Feb 2019, but will simply morph into another satanic organization over time.

It also declared a Caliphate on June 29<sup>th</sup> and renamed itself IS, The Islamic State. Ultimately they were looking at conquering Saudi Arabia and destroying the Kaaba the black stone in Mecca which IS sees as the centrepiece of idolatrous worship.

Iran, a Shi'ite country wants to establish its own Caliphate in Jerusalem while Saudi Arabia, the Sunni leader wishes to establish its own, and Turkey wants to resurrect the Ottoman Caliphate. It is also the ultimate ambition of al-Qaida to rule the entire area. The leaders of the Islamist Boko Haram has declared an Islamic Caliphate in Nigeria's NE Borno and Plateau State.

We now have psychotic religious warriors that believe that they are offering a service to God by killing other Moslems who disagree with them and all Christians. These are people that believe that they score major points with their god when they kill anyone disagreeing. And they especially seem to relish the opportunity to kill Christians. Sadly, this is all part of a rising trend of Christian persecution all over the planet. Christian churches are being burned to the ground in places such as Egypt, India and West Africa, and in April we witnessed a horrific incident during which more than a hundred Christians were mercilessly gunned down in Kenya. It is becoming increasingly dangerous to be a Christian, and it is only going to get worse in the years ahead.

#### **GENERAL**

No Mercy' Reports China is forcibly sterilizing minorities 2020

#### **BOKO HARAM**

Bodies of 42 fishermen kidnapped by Boko Haram found in lake, 2016

#### **MIGRATION**

Migrants are to blame for most serious crimes in Sweden, police officer reveals 2017

#### **CHILDREN**

UN: 10,000 children killed, maimed in conflicts worldwide 2018

#### **AFRICA AS AN EXAMPLE 2021**

100 people killed in attacks on Niger villages, says prime minister

Boko Haram suicide bomber kills 15 in Cameroon

At least 20 dead, 600 wounded in explosions in Equatorial Guinea

Gunmen kill at least 58 in attack on Niger market sellers

Gunmen on motorcycles kill at least 58 in Niger

Aid groups say Islamic extremists behead 11-year-olds in Mozambique

Foreigners and locals among dozens killed in Mozambique terror attack

US orders non-essential personnel out of Chad over fears of rebel attacks on capital

US Mission to Nigeria Faulted as Genocidal Violence Intensifies

Jihadists kill at least 160 killed in deadliest Burkina Faso attack since 2015

At least 15 killed in suicide bombing at army camp in Somalia - witness

South Africa is burning - Shocking videos of rampant looting and violence

South Africa's Looting, Violence Reflect Inequalities Exacerbated by Covid-19 Pandemic

President of Nigeria: Africa Is the Capital of Global Jihad

Peaceful Protesters Against Police Brutality in Nigeria Shot, Killed by Army, Police: Panel



Al-Shabab suicide bomber kills prominent journalist in Mogadishu  
Gunmen Torch Bus, Kill 30 Passengers in Nigeria's Sokoto State

### **ISIS AND TERRORISM AS AN EXAMPLE 2021**

The Looming Threats of Al Qaeda and ISIS

Syria 'finds body of archaeologist Khaled al-Asaad beheaded by IS'

Killings surge in Syria camp housing Islamic State families

Islamic State says it killed female media workers in east Afghanistan

8 injured in suspected terrorist stabbings in Sweden

Islamic State still a threat, Kurds warn two years after 'caliphate' falls

Report: Boulder shooter swore allegiance to ISIS, targeted 'Jewish store'

Islamic Jihad calls for more terror attacks ahead of Jerusalem Day

Peru's Shining Path rebel group kills 16 ahead of presidential elections, says military

Suspected Islamists kill 22 with knives, machetes in eastern Congo

London Bridge Terrorist Shot at 20 Times After Stabbing Attack

Iraq opens mass grave to identify IS victims

Terror Operatives Accounted for 48 Percent of Palestinians Killed During Israel-Hamas Clashes in Gaza: Report

Roadside bomb kills 30 in bustling Baghdad market

Al Qaeda leader, believed dead, appears in video on 9/11 anniversary

ISIS claims responsibility for twin suicide bombings in Baghdad, at least 32 dead

ISIS claims responsibility for Iraq suicide attack that left dozens dead

Ex-Muslim stabbed in London while preaching the Gospel, blames 'police inaction'

At least 7 killed, over 250 houses destroyed in series of overnight attacks in Nigeria

Somali Asylum Seeker Stabbing Spree in Italy Sees Child's Throat Slashed, Four Women Injured

Islamic State uses Taliban's own tactics to attack Afghanistan's new rulers

Nigerian IS jihadist leader al-Barnawi dead: military

Sweden Releases ISIS Women Suspected of Committing War Crimes

4 Iraqi Kurdish fighters killed, 5 wounded in attack blamed on Islamic State

### **VIOLENCE IN HAITI AS AN EXAMPLE 2021**

At Least 25 Dead After Prison Break In Haiti In Which Hundreds Of Inmates Escaped

Haiti's prime minister resigns as crime wave rocks country amid deepening turmoil

Dominican Republic Closes Border After Haiti President's Murder As Spain Calls For 'Unity'

Haitian President Assassinated by Gunmen at Home, State of Emergency Declared

Haiti President Jovenel Moise killed by group claiming to be DEA agents

Haiti's president assassinated by 'professional' commandos, 4 killed, 2 arrested, report says

Gangs complicate Haiti effort to recover from assassination

Several tied to Haiti assassination plot were previously US law enforcement informants

Multinational investigation widens into Haiti assassination, including who bankrolled it

Head of security at Haiti's presidential residence in police custody

Haiti police identify former top judge as suspect in ex-president's killing

### **VIOLENCE IN MEXICO AS AN EXAMPLE 2021**

Gunmen rob partygoers, then open fire, killing 7 in Mexico

Politicians keep getting killed in Mexico - 18 pre-candidates have been killed so far in the run-up to the June mid-term elections

Dozens of Mexican Candidates Have Been Killed in a Bloody Election Season

Mexico: Moreoleon Mayoral Candidate Shot to Death - Eighty-eight politicians have been murdered since the start of the electoral process in Sep. 2020

In Mexico, Cartels Are Hunting Down Police at Their Homes

Nearly 3,300 Migrants Stranded in Mexico Were Kidnapped, Raped or Assaulted - Report

Avocado farmers take up arms as Mexico violence spikes

Even coronavirus couldn't lower Mexico murder rate, with 29 killings per 100,000 people, study says

Mexico vigilante group abducts 21, burns homes in raid on town, officials say

Mexico Sends Troops Into Tulum After Shootout Kills Two Tourists

Mexican National Guard deploying troops in Cancun following rise in violence

12 Gunmen Killed in Central Mexico During Cartel Clashes

5 Slashed Bodies Found on Roadside in Southern Mexico

### **VIOLENCE IN USA AS AN EXAMPLE FOR 2021**

America's murder rate increase in 2020 has 'no modern precedent'

ADL proposes 'whole of society' offensive against domestic terrorism

Violence in America on the rise: 'Vigilante' groups forged  
1 Democrat Joins Nearly All Republicans in Voting Against Gun-Control Measure  
Gun industry prepares for a surge in demand after back-to-back mass shootings  
The US saw significant crime rise across major cities in 2020. And it's not letting up  
Officials worry the rise in violent crime portends a bloody summer: 'It's trauma on top of trauma'  
'They will behead us': Afghans who helped American troops now fear for their lives  
Hero hotel maid prevents 'Vegas style' massacre at All-Star Game: report  
You're More Likely to Get Murdered in Chicago Than Be Hospitalized for COVID-19  
Crime Pandemic: Murders Pass Coronavirus Deaths in Nations Capitol, Nearly 3-1 Ratio  
Doctor's horror as knife gangs break into hospitals to finish off their stabbing victims  
The pandemic caused a global surge in domestic violence. For victims with few options, abuse has become the new normal.

**COMMENT** - Pope urges fight against organised crime as mafia milks the pandemic

**D96**      **Fearful sights**

**Luke 21:11**

**Media promotion**

PREDICTION - People see things today on TV nightly that their ancestors were never exposed to.

Jesus foretold that there would be fearful sights. The Greek word translated fearful is "phobetron", which can also be translated terror. According to the U.S. State Department, between 1981 and 2006, there were more than 38,000 international terrorist attacks.

Let us sit with these words beyond simply the evils of wicked men and women and see the "phobia" caused by tsunami and tornado, and other awe inspiring natural disasters, for men see things today on TV nightly that their ancestors were never exposed to.

Reports claim UFO whizzes past International Space Station, 2017  
10 Plaques That Are Hitting Our Planet Simultaneously 2020

**Note – Ten documents were cited for 2021 but due to their graphic content only these are recorded**

Children's bodies wash up on Libyan beach after migrant boats sink  
Desperate people plunge to death after clinging on departing plane to escape Taliban takeover  
Afghan Refugee Claims Taliban Raping the Dead Bodies of Its Victims  
White House: 'Horrific' to see border agents on horses chasing Haitian migrants, should 'never' happen  
Taliban hang body in public; signal return to past tactics  
Aid workers say Mediterranean a 'liquid graveyard' after 75 feared dead off Libya

**D97**      **Immorality**

**Luke 17:26**

**Much in Public**

PREDICTION – As the end times approach there will be an increase in immoral input into society

Government attitude to sexual morality is contributing to the sexualisation of the culture which fuels the demand for human trafficking, child pornography and prostitution A popular bumper sticker in the 1970's summed it up, "If it feels good, do it!"

**PROPHECY - Luke 17:26**, *"And as it was in the days of Noah, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man."*

With the minimal number of believers at the time of Noah (eight out of a population of many million), immorality was rampant and largely uncontrolled. Even though God loved mankind, the gross rejection of his love resulted in judgment of those on earth by the universal flood.

In the case of the Tribulation aggressiveness against believers by the world population reaches a maximum with believers being killed by the tens of thousands for their faith. Eventually another judgment will fall upon the earth to cleanse mankind: the baptism of fire at the second coming of the Lord Jesus Christ.

Immorality can come in many forms, including permissiveness, pornography, abortion, homosexuality and prostitution. The young are actively encouraged into immorality through examples set by rock musicians, by

their life-styles and the lyrics which they sing. The new generation which came out of the 1960s into the permissive 1970s, unlike their parents, saw premarital sex as good instead of bad. By 1970 a poll taken among students found 75% of them indifferent to virginity, or lack of it, in the person they marry.

Pornography comes in many guises: written, spoken and seen. During the 1970s the standard of literature allowed on the bookstalls deteriorated following the landmark decision on D H Lawrence's book "Lady Chatterley's Lover".

Spoken pornography in the main was the lyrics of pop music promoting sexual promiscuity, drug addiction and degeneracy. This was often accompanied by blasphemous and anti-social attitudes of the performers. With the natural rebellion of the young, these groups, which in previous generations would have been correctly judged as the dregs of society, were promoted by the immature into idols.

After retiring as Britain's movie censor for 12 years in 1971 Sir John Trevelyan said that, "he was glad to be liberated from the sex jungle on the screen. When I leave this job I will have had enough of anything goes. I think people are sex mad", he said.

In 2012 the 10th Preventing Abuse Conference in Iowa on October 18<sup>th</sup> was advised that 60,000 to 80,000 children are abducted by non family members in the USA every year. Many of the children end up in child pornography which is the fastest growing form of pornography on the internet.

Government attitude to sexual morality is contributing to the sexualisation of the culture which fuels the demand for human trafficking, child pornography and prostitution A popular bumper sticker in the 1970's summed it up, "If it feels good, do it!"

#### **DEVELOPMENT OF THE TREND**

**1985** - Over 100,000 march in Manila to protest against child prostitution, pornography and exploitation of Filipinos by foreigners. The "industry" of abuse of vulnerable poor children continues world wide!

Pornography now forms a major growth industry involving more than \$7 billion annually.

**1986** - A dramatic 5440 km walk across America is being undertaken by Pastor Norman Stone of Wisconsin and "Baby Choice" an abortion victim. The coast to coast marathon is taking place to focus on the outrage of abortion ending at a national Americans Against Abortion rally. The most controversial part of the walk is the presence of Baby Choice a preserved aborted baby 18 to 21 weeks old carried in a tiny wooden coffin with brass handles.

Doctors who have serious objections to abortion and embryo experimentation are being denied jobs in Australian hospitals according to the Catholic Weekly.

**1989** - Bride burning in India still occurs. It is estimated that 10,000 such incidents occur each year. The cause of this action is that the bride has not fulfilled her dowry agreement. Many of the deaths are through kerosene burning.

**1992** - Two and a half years after Romania overturned a Ceausescu era ban on abortions there are now more abortions than live births in the country.

National statistics has shown that there were 275,000 live births compared to 882,000 abortions. Even the most ardent supporters of abortion have noted that contraception which is little used in Romania would be a safer and cheaper way of avoiding unwanted pregnancies.

**1994** In a CBS television programme in the US it was reported that a super computer could determine when to "pull the plug" and cause a sick person to die. All vital medical statistics are entered into the computer and the situation is assessed according to health and economic factors whether he or she is terminated.

**1995** – Australia's Northern Territory became the first jurisdiction in the world to allow doctors to take the lives of terminally ill patients who wish to die. Voluntary euthanasia will lead step by step to the ultimate totally planned world that decrees when a person should die.

**1996** – Abortion is being promoted by globalist plans. The world aborts 50 million babies each year. In China, India and other overpopulated nations abortion is encouraged as a means of family planning and population reduction.

**2000** - With a decrease in morality, legislation of abortion, homosexuality and prostitution has come into the political arena. In the 1990s Western Australia legislated for abortion on demand resulting in 8000 abortions a year. They also allow some brothels to operate. Private members Bills for the legalising of homosexuality has also been passed by State Parliament.

**2001** - On April 9 a new step in the acceptance of euthanasia occurred when the Netherlands passed a law that says that the doctor must terminate the patient's life or provide suicide assistance with medical care and attention. Even without the law Dutch doctors kill or allow patients to die unnecessarily at the rate of about 5000 a year. A crowd of 10,000 turned out in mass protest but their action was ignored

**2003** - On 12<sup>th</sup> August the Daily Telegraph in London reported that a draft version of the Mental Incapacity Bill which is designed to protect patients who lose their mental faculties had been strongly criticised a groups who say it represents the first step to the legalisation of euthanasia.

On October 26<sup>th</sup> the New York Times reported that the Indian census commissioner estimated that as many as 26 million fetuses have been aborted in India in the last twenty years because they are female. The 2001 census figures showed that there were only 927 girls for 1000 boys under the age of six.

**2005** -Americans spend \$13.1 billion on pornography a year which is the same as it provides in foreign aid. More than 260 million internet pages are pornographic an 18 fold increase in the last five years. Wendy Wright of the Concerned Women for America said". The average age of a child's first exposure to hardcore pornography is 8. Most kids see 14,000 references to sex on the TV each year

**2010** Human-animal hybrid experimentation has occurred. Scientists have had some success with human-animal hybrid experiments. In 2003, Chinese scientists at the Shanghai Second Medical University fused human cells with rabbit embryos, according to National Geographic News.

The embryos were given several days to develop before the scientists destroyed them to harvest stem cells. According to the report, researchers at the Mayo Clinic in Minnesota were able to create pigs with human blood flowing through their bodies in 2004.

**2012** The 10<sup>th</sup> Preventing Abuse Conference in Iowa on October 18<sup>th</sup> were advised that 60,000 to 80,000 children are abducted by non family members in the USA every year. Many of the children end up in child pornography which is the fastest growing form of pornography on the internet.

Government attitude to sexual morality is contributing to the sexualisation of the culture which fuels the demand for human trafficking, child pornography and prostitution.

**2013** UK May Approve Creating Babies With DNA From 3 People - Britain may allow a controversial technique to create babies using DNA from three people, a move that would help couples avoid passing on rare genetic diseases, the country's top medical officer says. The new techniques help women with faulty mitochondria, the energy source in a cell, from passing on to their babies defects that can result in such diseases as muscular dystrophy, epilepsy, heart problems and mental retardation.

About one in 200 children is born every year in Britain with a mitochondrial disorder. For a woman with faulty mitochondria, scientists take only the healthy genetic material from her egg or embryo.

They then transfer that into a donor egg or embryo that still has its healthy mitochondria but has had the rest of its key DNA removed. The fertilized embryo is then transferred into the womb of the mother.

Some groups oppose artificial reproduction techniques and believe the destruction of eggs or embryos to be immoral.

British tabloids jumped on the procedure when it was first announced in 2008 and labelled it the creation of a three-parent baby -- the mother, the donor and the father -- a charge scientists claim is inaccurate because the amount of DNA from the donor egg is insignificant.

**2017** Germany has decriminalised prostitution causing a proliferation of brothels. The prostitutes work under standard rates and are formally taxed not only by the State but increasingly by local government authorities who base the amount on the number of square metres in the room used. This shows active participation of the different levels of German government knowingly living off immoral earnings

**SOME RECENT ITEMS 2015-2020**

ABORTION - MEDICAL 2015 [Abortion Nearly Triples Breast Cancer Risk, New Study Finds](#)

THOSE FOR ABORTION 2017 [Atheist Richard Dawkins: "Any Fetus is Less Human Than an Adult Pig,](#)

AGAINST ABORTION 2016 [Irish High Court judge rules: 'Unborn' is 'clearly a child' with 'significant' rights](#)

CHIMERA 2017 [The birth of half-human, half-animal chimeras](#)

PORNOGRAPHY 2016 [Church Leaders and Government Urged to Deal with Porn Epidemic,](#)

CHILD PORNOGRAPHY 2020 [Netflix indicted on child porn charges over 'Cuties'](#)

TRANSGENDER 2017 [Top Pediatrician Says Pushing Transgender Ideology on Kids Is 'Child Abuse',](#)

TRANSGENDER PARTICIPATION 2016 [Israeli comes second in Miss Transsexual final](#)

TRANSGENDER WOMB TRANSPLANTS 2017 [Transgender man gives birth to a boy](#)

THREE PARENT BABIES 2018 [Controversial 'three-parent' babies get green light in UK](#)

CYBORGS 2017 [Transhumanists and The Quest For Godhood](#)

OTHER 2016 [Nearing Midnight: A Nation Without a Moral Foundation](#)

DISCRIMINATION 2018 [#MeToo Is Making Colleges Teach Toxic Masculinity 101](#)

**RECENT DOCUMENTATION**

Please see Trends 81 and 82 above for some 2021 examples.

There are numerous examples which indicate the trend in this area which is generally growing especially in the western world reminding one of the predominance of paganism in Genesis 6

Whilst I have demonstrated that the data of increasing degeneration exists as Christians we are told to follow the directions of **Philippians 4:8**, *“Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.”*

**D98 Pursuit of Pleasure 2 Timothy 3:1-5 Very common**

PREDICTION – In a similar way to the situation just before God’s previous global we will pursue pleasure.

**PROPHECY - 2 Timothy 3:1-5**, *“This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, 3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, 4 Traitors, heady, high minded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; 5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.”*

In 1968 Dr Francis Schaeffer in his book, "Escape from Reason", strikes at the mentality of the 21<sup>st</sup> century saying, "Man is dead, God is dead".

Life has become meaningless existence and man a cog in a machine. The only way of escape lies in a non rational fantasy world of experience, drugs, absurdity, pornography and an elusive final experience, madness."

Men would be lovers of themselves. This generation, like no other, regards self above all else. Self-love, self-esteem, self-reliance, self-gratification, are encouraged by the media, schools, psychologists, etc. In contrast, Jesus taught self-denial. Even many churches today preach a "feel good about yourself" message. Youth have become increasingly rebellious.

Humanity have become increasingly materialistic and lovers of pleasure. No generation in history has had so many means to entertain and arouse the senses. Every imaginable hedonistic pleasure is available and has become big business.

People today lose themselves in "apps" for their computers and phones, that tie up more and more of their time in nonsense and so Satan wins over them and distracted from eternal realities they drop into hell.

In 2013 Time Magazine promotes a childless lifestyle as the path to the good life for U.S. couples - There is a relentless assault on the family in America today unlike anything that we have ever seen before.

For decades, the entertainment industry and the mainstream media have been portraying marriage as the time "when your fun is over" and they have been encouraging young adults to put off marriage for as long as possible. So now the marriage rate in the United States is at a record low and the average age for a first marriage is at a record high.

Meanwhile, the entertainment industry and the mainstream media have been heavily promoting the philosophy that having fewer children is better, and they have been teaching our young people that abortion is a really good option if an unwanted pregnancy comes along.

The whole idea is that children are going to keep you from enjoying the kind of life that you really deserve to have. This philosophy is taken even further in a new Time Magazine article. The article is entitled "The Childfree Life: When having it all means not having children", and it openly promotes a "childless lifestyle" as the path to the good life for young U.S. couples.

#### RECENT DOCUMENTATION

[Power of pleasure: Hedonism is key to living a happier life, study finds, 2020](#)

[China bars celebrities from showing off wealth and 'extravagant pleasure' on social media, saying pop stars must comply with 'core socialist values' 2021](#)

[Giant rave in Saudi desert pushes kingdom's changing boundaries 2021](#)

#### D99 Slavery

#### Revelation 18:11-13

#### Human trafficking

PREDICTION – The Bible prophecies that slavery will be common until the time of the Lord's return

**PROPHECY - Revelation 18:11-13** *"And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more: 12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble, 13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men."*

It is clear from the above passage, which deals with economics in the Tribulation period, that trafficking will not only be in goods but also in people. It may well be that a person who runs out of credit during this period will become a bonded labourer to the central bank/state.

The largest proportion of this problem is the exploitation of Indian citizens within India itself, particularly through debt bondage and bonded labour", the survey found.

Aside from India, the problem is most rampant in the West African country of Mauritania, where four percent of the population is estimated to be held in slavery. A report by an Australian-based group described Mauritania as a nation with "deeply entrenched hereditary slavery, where people in slavery may be bought and sold, rented out and given away as gifts".

The WFF index ranked 162 countries on the number of people living in slavery, the risk of enslavement, and the strength of government action to counter the illegal activity.

Figures indicate human trafficking along with arms dealing is the second largest industry in the world after drug dealing. It is clear from the above passage, which deals with economics in the Tribulation period, that trafficking will not only be in goods but also in people. It may well be that a person who runs out of credit during this period will become a bonded labourer to the central bank/state.

## DEVELOPMENT OF THE TREND

**1985** - A public prosecutor in Milan has announced a crackdown of child slavery with arrest warrants against 77 Yugoslavs and an Italian accused of training minors to commit crimes. Once the children who were often bought from poverty stricken Yugoslav families for \$3000 are in Italy they are trained in housebreaking and pick pocketing. An important condition was that the children should be under 14, the minimum age that minors can be prosecuted in Italy

The Soviet Union runs over 1000 camps containing more than five million slave labourers.

**1988** - The Anti Slavery Society names two areas where there is the selling of children. One is in Thailand where you can buy a child slave just out of Bangkok for as little as \$200.

Some are smuggled as babies into Malaysia where they can fetch \$2000. More than 10,000 babies are reputed to have been smuggled out in the last ten years. The second in Sudan where children are sold for \$60-\$100

**2001** – Millions of women and children are being forced or tricked into slavery every year. Children in slavery around the world are in their millions. Slavery is a global issue says Beth Herzfeld spokeswoman for the British based charity Anti Slavery International. There is no country that does not have child slavery.

**2002** – An estimated quarter of a million women are shipped out of the former communist countries of Eastern Europe and the Soviet Union enticed by advertisements offering jobs overseas. As soon as they land in the designated city they are immediately placed into slavery with their passports taken away.

**2003** - International Christian Concern of December 12 reported that new legislation passed by the US Congress could help the 27 million people languishing in the international sex trade and other forms of slavery.

**2004** - The UN proclaimed 2004 as International Year to Commemorate the Struggle against Slavery and its Abolition, but without honouring the Christians who stopped the slave trade in the British Empire. UNESCO set August 23<sup>rd</sup> as International Day for the Remembrance of the Slave Trade and its Abolition. Events were also held to highlight the fact that millions still live as slaves and the Bible predicts more will as the days darken.

**2007** - Millions of children across the world, some as young as six are forced to work up to 15 hour days as domestic workers. Many are beaten, starved and sexually abused. There are 200,000 child domestic workers in Kenya, 550,000 in Brazil and 264,000 in Pakistan. 300,000 children under 15 are involved with fighting forces including government armies.

Boys and girls in at least 13 countries are actively being recruited as child soldiers or as army "wives". Around 11,000 children in the Democratic Republic of Congo are currently being held by fighting groups.

**2010** Sex slavery is rampant among tribal regions in Ghana. One of the worst forms of practice referred to as Trokosi is where young girls are given to tribal priests as payment for sins. They become slaves and concubines. Recently one of the head priests converted to Christ and 55 slaves were liberated.

**2011** July 16<sup>th</sup> Mexican police swept through Ciudad Juarez and arrested more than 1,000 people in an operations aimed at cracking down on human trafficking and sexual exploitation as part of a programme to locate missing children.

**2013** 30 million living in slavery worldwide - A report by an international foundation on modern slavery has revealed that nearly 30 million people are enslaved across the globe.

The index released by the Walk Free Foundation (WFF) on Thursday said the slaves are either trafficked into brothels, forced into manual labour, fall victims to debt bondage, or are even born into servitude.

The UN proclaimed 2004 as International Year to Commemorate the Struggle against Slavery and its Abolition. UNESCO set August 23<sup>rd</sup> as International Day for the Remembrance of the Slave Trade and its Abolition. Events were also held to highlight the fact that millions still live as slaves.

More than 15 million people worldwide are refugees which create tensions for even willing host countries. Could these be some of those seen as being traded in the Tribulation?

**TOP 5 PRODUCTS OF MODERN SLAVERY IMPORTED INTO THE G20 2018**

Laptops, Computers, Mobile Phones	\$200 billion
Garments	\$128 billion
Fish	\$13 billion
Cocoa	\$4 billion
Sugar Cane	\$2 billion

**RECENT DOCUMENTATION**

2021 In one of the largest efforts by an institution to atone for slavery, a prominent order of Catholic priests has vowed to raise \$100 million to benefit the descendants of the enslaved people it once owned and to promote racial reconciliation initiatives across the United States.

The move by the leaders of the Jesuit conference of priests represents the largest effort by the Roman Catholic Church to make amends for the buying, selling and enslavement of Black people, church officials and historians said.

The pledge comes at a time when calls for reparations are ringing through Congress, college campuses, church basements and town halls, as leaders grapple with the painful legacies of segregation and the nation's system of involuntary servitude.

**DOCUMENTATION FOR 2021**

- [US Hits 17 Nations for Not Combating Human Trafficking](#)
- [Senate Dems Blocking Measure To Prohibit Imports Made With Chinese Slave Labor](#)
- [U.S. blacklists 34 Chinese entities, citing human rights abuses and 'brain-control weaponry'](#)
- [40 states receive failing grade on fighting child sex trafficking, report](#)
- [Analysis: The 'Green Energy' Supply Chain Has a Slave Labor Problem](#)
- [Jamaican Government Wants Billions In Reparations From UK Over Slavery](#)
- [Prince Charles denounces the 'atrocities of slavery' as Barbados becomes a republic, cuts ties with UK](#)
- [French prosecutors probe modern-day slavery claims against Saudi prince](#)
- [GOP Rep. Diaz-Balart: Cuban Regime Practices 'Slave Labor' and Human Trafficking](#)

**COMMENT** As believers we are called to stand for righteousness and be the voice for the oppressed and bring the gospel message to all the lost.

**CONCLUSIONS**

Looking back over the last 70 or so years it is clear that there have been cataclysmic changes to global conditions. At the start of the period European countries controlled huge number of people in colonial empires. Now the empires have gone.



Knowledge, travel and communications have blossomed but with it there has been a loosening of previously held standards of behaviour. In addition to that selfishness rather than responsibility now reigns which is complemented by social and ordinary media. Looking at the state of the world prior to the global judgment of Noah's Flood the world as a whole looks increasingly ripe for divine judgment

### **ABOLITION OF SLAVERY – THE WORK OF WILLIAM WILBERFORCE AND THE ROYAL NAVY**

William Wilberforce (24 August 1759 – 29 July 1833) was a British politician, philanthropist and leader of the movement to abolish the slave trade. A native of Kingston upon Hull, Yorkshire, he began his political career in 1780, eventually becoming an independent Member of Parliament (MP) for Yorkshire (1784–1812).

In 1785, he became an evangelical Christian, which resulted in major changes to his lifestyle and a lifelong concern for reform. A supporter of the evangelical wing of the Church of England, Wilberforce believed that the revitalisation of the church and individual Christian observance would lead to a harmonious, moral society and sought to elevate the status of religion in public and private life, making piety fashionable in both the upper- and middle-classes of society.

He published an exposition of New Testament doctrine and teachings and a call for a revival of Christianity, as a response to the moral decline of the nation, illustrating his own personal testimony and the views which inspired him. The book proved to be influential and a best-seller by the standards of the day; 7,500 copies were sold within six months, and it was translated into several languages.

Wilberforce fostered and supported missionary activity in Britain and abroad, involved with other members of the Clapham Sect in various evangelical and charitable organisations.

He headed the parliamentary campaign against the British slave trade for 20 years until the passage of the Slave Trade Act of 1807.

Wilberforce was convinced of the importance of religion, morality and education. He championed causes and campaigns such as the Society for the Suppression of Vice, British missionary work in India, the creation of a free colony in Sierra Leone, the foundation of the Church Mission Society and the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals. His underlying conservatism led him to support politically and socially controversial legislation, which resulted in criticism that he was ignoring injustices at home while campaigning for the enslaved abroad.

In later years, Wilberforce supported the campaign for the complete abolition of slavery and continued his involvement after 1826, when he resigned from Parliament because of his failing health. That campaign led to the Slavery Abolition Act 1833, which abolished slavery in most of the British Empire. Wilberforce died just three days after hearing that the passage of the Act through Parliament was assured. He was buried in Westminster Abbey, close to his friend William Pitt the Younger.

The follow up from this legislation is seen in the fact that between 1807 and 1860, the Royal Navy, West Africa Squadron seized approximately 1600 ships involved in the slave trade and freed 150,000 Africans who were aboard these vessels.

**CONCLUSIONS – ARE WE THERE YET? – We seem to be very close to the Rapture of the Church with a myriad of prophesied items weaving themselves together in absolute conformity to the Bible.**

**With the conditions and technology now Revelation chapters 6-19 could occur seamlessly at any time.**

**When the Restrainer is removed with all those who have trusted in Christ for the Marriage Supper of the Lamb the events of the balance of the Book of the Revelation which are horrifying can proceed.**

**It will be a great time to be in heaven. Trust in the Lord Jesus Christ as to How you arrive.  
John 14:6**

## APPENDICES

**50 BIBLICAL PROPHECIES FULFILLED BY JESUS CHRIST AT HIS FIRST ADVENT**

<b>PROPHECY</b>	<b>TEXTS</b>	<b>FULFILLED BY CHRIST</b>
Jesus born in Bethlehem	Micah 5:2	Matthew 2:5,6
Presented with gifts	Isaiah 60:1-6	Matthew 2:1,11
Massacre of children	Jeremiah 31:15	Matthew 2:17,18
Born of a Virgin	Isaiah 7:14	Matthew 1:22,23
A Nazarene	Isaiah 11:1	Matthew 2:23
Speaking in parables	Psalms 78:1,2	Matthew 13:34,35
Healing ministry	Isaiah 35:4-6	Luke 7:22
Come out of Galilee	Isaiah 9:1,2	Matthew 4:13-16
Cleansing of the Temple	Isaiah 56:7	Luke 19:45,46
Prophecy of 1 <sup>st</sup> Advent Ministry	Isaiah 61:1-2	Luke 4:16-21
Manner of Teaching	Isaiah 42:1-3	Matthew 12:17-20
Teachings rejected	Isaiah 6:9,10	Acts 28:25-27
Son of God	Psalms 2:7	Hebrews 5:2
Son of Man	Psalms 8:4-6	Hebrews 2:6-9
Prophet	Deuteronomy 18:15-19	Acts 3:22,23
Priest	Psalms 110:4	Hebrews 7:17-21
King	Psalms 45:6,7	Hebrews 1:8,9
I Am	Exodus 3:14	John 8:58
Saviour	Isaiah 40:6-8	Hebrews 10:5-10
Spirit controlled life	Isaiah 11:1,2	Mark 1:10,11
Meekness	Isaiah 53:7-8	Acts 8:32-35
Creator	Psalms 102:25-27	Hebrews 1:10-12
His Pre-existence	Micah 5:2	John 8:58
Sinlessness	Isaiah 53:9-10	1 Peter 2:21-22
Faithfulness	Lamentations 3:22-23	1 Thessalonians 5:24
The Rejected Stone	Psalms 118:22-23	Acts 4:10-11
Rejected by the Jews	Isaiah 8:14	Romans 9:32-33
Entry into Jerusalem	Zachariah 9:9	Matthew 21:4,5
Welcome as the King	Psalms 118:25,26	John 12:12,13
Abandoned by his disciples	Zachariah 13:7	Mark 14:27
Betrayed by a Friend	Psalms 41:9	John 13:18-27
False Witnesses	Psalms 35:11	Matthew 26:59-61
Moses lifting up the serpent	Numbers 21:7-9	John 3:14,15
30 pieces of silver & potters field	Zachariah 11:12,13	Matthew 27:3-10
Spit in His face	Isaiah 50:6	Mark 14:65
Silence in front of Accusers	Isaiah 53:7	Matthew 27:12-14
Cry from the Cross	Psalms 22:1	Matthew 27:46
Pierced hands and feet	Psalms 22:18	Matthew 27:35
Convicted with criminals	Isaiah 53:12	Mark 15:28
Sign of Jonah and resurrection	Matthew 12:40	1 Corinthians 15:4
Crown of Thorns	Jonah 2:5	Matthew 27:29
Dividing his garments	Psalms 22:18	John 19:23,24
No bones broken	Exodus 12:46	John 19:31-33, 36
Thirst on the Cross	Psalms 69:21	John 19:28-30
He dies for others	Daniel 9:25-26a	Hebrews 1:3
Darkness at the cross	Amos 8:9	Matthew 27:45
Tomb with the Rich	Isaiah 53:9	Luke 23:50-53
Resurrection	Psalms 16:10	Acts 2:25-31
Ascension	Psalms 68:18	Ephesians 4:8-10
Session	Psalms 110:1	Hebrews 1:13

**This is only a selection as around 350 prophecies were fulfilled by Him at His First Advent**

**COMMENTS ON PROPHECIES FULFILLED BY JESUS CHRIST AT HIS FIRST ADVENT**

<b>PROPHECY</b>	<b>COMMENTS</b>
Jesus born in Bethlehem	Small insignificant village, one of a number so named in Israel
Presented with gifts	Gifts symbols of Gold – King, Frankincense Priest, Myrrh Saviour
Massacre of children	Joseph warned flees with family to Egypt fulfilling prophecy
Born of a Virgin	Seed of the woman required so He does not inherit a Sin Nature
A Nazarene	Leaders puzzled say “Can anything good come out of Nazareth”
Speaking in parables	This fulfilled the prophecy from the Psalms at the time of David
Healing ministry	Tradition held that the Messiah would heal the sick, raises the dead
Come out of Galilee	The leader thought that Messiah should surely come out of Jerusalem
Cleansing of the Temple	The temple, a symbol of God had been trashed by traders
Prophecy of 1 <sup>st</sup> Advent Ministry	As a reader in the synagogue Jesus opens His ministry dramatically
Manner of Teaching	The teaching would provide justice and truth
Teachings rejected	Jewish rejection of the teaching opens it for the Gentiles to benefit
Son of God	Jesus stated He was God and sent by the Father
Son of Man	Unique person Lord [God] Jesus [Man] Christ [Messiah]
Prophet	He predicted his own death and resurrection a number of times in ministry
Priest	He is our High Priest who makes intercession with God for us
King	King of Kings coming from the tribe of Judah as prophesied
I Am	He is and always will be God
Saviour	With His perfect Life He was uniquely as a sacrifice able to save all
Spirit controlled life	He was given the Holy Spirit without limits
Meekness	As a lamb is dumb before the shearers He did not defend Himself
Creator	The Lord Jesus Christ created everything
His Pre-existence	To a puzzled audience He says “Before Abraham was I AM”
Sinlessness	Tempted in all things as we are yet without sin
Faithfulness	He is faithful who promised. Unchangeable yesterday, today and for ever
The Rejected Stone	Jesus Christ, the cornerstone who caused unbelievers to trip over
Rejected by the Jews	The Jews were looking for a political leader to remove the Romans
Entry into Jerusalem	Riding an ass he followed the ancient tradition of the Judges and Kings
Welcome as the King	Uniquely He was greeted by the people as king
Abandoned by his disciples	All of them fled, Peter openly denied Him on six occasions
Betrayed by a Friend	Judas who had been with Him three years betrayed him for a bribe
False Witnesses	Conspiracy by religious leaders provided lies to try and remove Him
Moses lifting up the serpent	Picture of the Cross with a brazen serpent representing sins being judged
30 pieces of silver & potters field	This was the price of a servant gored by a bull Exodus 21:32
Spit in His face	The ultimate sign of contempt in the Middle East
Silence in front of Accusers	As seen above
Cry from the Cross	The cry of our Lord Jesus Christ while under judgment
Pierced hands and feet	Crucifixion appears in Persia 400 years <u>after</u> the prophecy in Psalm 22
Convicted with criminals	One died an unbeliever, the other repented and is with Him forever
Sign of Jonah and resurrection	Jonah quoted by Christ picturing the Lord’s 3 days in the grave
Crown of Thorns	Represented the sins of the world being judged
Dividing his garments	The clothes of the crucified were a bonus for the soldiers
No bones broken	No bones broken conforms with requirements of the Passover Lamb
Thirst on the Cross	He did not drink gall, a narcotic but fulfilled prophecy by drinking wine
He dies for others	He paid the penalty for all mankind past, present and future
Darkness at the cross	During the time of the Judgment it was dark
Tomb with the Rich	Bodies of the crucified were thrown on a rubbish dump and burnt
Resurrection	Jesus Christ is the First Fruits of the Resurrected
Ascension	He who had descended also ascended to heaven
Session	He is now seated at the right hand of God as the God Man

**CONCLUSIONS**

Examining these 50 Biblical prophecies regarding the Lord Jesus Christ (excluding the Virgin Birth and Resurrection) we find that the chance of Jesus Christ being who He claimed to be is absolute.

We therefore can have complete confidence in the the Bible for guidance to us

**THE COVENANTS AND THE CERTAINTY OF THE PHYSICAL MILLENNIUM ON EARTH****Please see EBCWA Book 142 for a detailed study on the Millennium**

In the Bible there are 8 covenants promised by God to the human race. These are in the form of promises to the human race or parts of it. Most are unconditional, but receiving their blessing is always resting upon individual obedience to the revealed plan. To receive any gift we must be positioned in the right place.

Bearing in mind that God knows history from Eternity Past to Eternity Future in complete detail, when He promises something it is absolutely certain it will be fulfilled on time and in full. The timing is always in the Lord's hands, not in our own.

Of the following covenants three; the Edenic, Adamic and Noahic, deal with the whole human race while the Abrahamic, Mosaic, Palestinian and Davidic relate to the Jews, and the New focuses on Christ's sacrifice as its foundation, and on the Millennium as the place of its fulfilment.

Two of the covenants are unconditional promises by God specifically to the Jews regarding their future. They are the Palestinian and Davidic Covenants, which obviously have not been fulfilled to date but will be fulfilled in the Millennium.

**COVENANTS**

1. A covenant is a contract or agreement between God and man.
2. Some covenants are unconditional - God will fulfil them, irrespective of man's obedience. Other covenants are conditional upon man's obedience.
3. Christ is central to all of the covenants in Scripture:
  - a) EDENIC - Christ is the second Adam (**1 Corinthians 15:45-47**).
  - b) ADAMIC - Christ is the seed of the woman (**Genesis 3:15**).
  - c) NOAHIC - Christ is the greatest son of Shem (**Luke 3:36; Genesis 9:23-27**).
  - d) ABRAHAMIC - The seed to whom the promises were made (**Genesis 22:18**).
  - e) MOSAIC - He fulfilled this covenant (**Matthew 5:17**).
  - f) PALESTINIAN - He lived as a Jew in the land and will inherit the land
  - g) DAVIDIC - Christ is the King of the Jews and will rule forever (**Luke 1:31-33; John 19:19-22**).
  - h) NEW - Christ's sacrifice is its foundation and focus in the Millennium (**1 Corinthians 11:25**).

**COVENANTS – EDENIC COVENANT**

1. The covenant in the Garden of Eden (**Genesis 1:28-30; 2:8-17**).
2. Main points:
  - a) To be fruitful and multiply (**Genesis 1:28**).
  - b) To subdue the earth (**Genesis 1:28**).
  - c) To have dominion of the animal creation (**Genesis 1:28**).
  - d) To eat the herbs and fruit (**Genesis 1:29**).
  - e) To till and keep the garden (**Genesis 2:15**).
  - f) Not to eat of the tree of knowledge of good and evil (**Genesis 2:17**).

**COVENANTS – ADAMIC COVENANT**

1. The Adamic covenant deals with the fall and restoration of mankind and creation. When Christ returns creation is removed from its bondage. (**Romans. 8:21**)
2. Satan's means of bringing sin into the world, the serpent, is cursed (**Genesis 3:14**) and goes from being the most beautiful of God's creatures to the most repugnant. The brazen serpent raised by Moses in the wilderness (**Numbers. 21:5-9**) becomes a picture of Christ being made sin for us (**2 Corinthians 5:21**), the brass representing judgement; the serpent sin.

3. The promise of a redeemer (**Genesis 3:15**). The seed of the woman descends through Seth (**Genesis 5:3-7**), Noah (**Genesis 6:8-10**) Shem (**Genesis 9:26,27**) Abraham (**Genesis 12:1-4**) Isaac (**Genesis 17:19-21**) Jacob (**Genesis 28:10-14**) Judah (**Genesis 49:10**) David (**2 Samuel 7:5-17**), ultimately fulfilled in Jesus Christ (**Isaiah 7:9-14; Matthew 1:20-23**).

4. The judgement on the woman (**Genesis 3:16**) in four areas.

- a) Increase in sorrow and pain regarding conception.
- b) Sorrow in relation to children
- c) The woman would be attracted to the man
- d) The woman would be subject to the man (**1 Timothy 2:11-14, Ephesians. 5:22-25, 1 Corinthians 11:7-9**)

5. The judgement on man (**Genesis 3:17-19**)

- a) The ground is cursed
- b) Sorrow is inevitable in this life.
- c) Man is to work for a living rather than having it provided (**Genesis 3:17-19**)
- d) Man will eventually die (**Genesis 3:19**)

### COVENANTS – NOAHIC (EVERLASTING) COVENANT

1. The covenant with Noah never to flood the earth again (**Genesis 8:20- 9:27**)
2. The relation of man to the earth is confirmed (**Genesis 8:21**).
3. Seasons, day and night and harvesting confirmed (**Genesis 8:22**).
4. Human government introduced (**Genesis 9:1-6**).
5. A curse is given to the Hamitic races (**Genesis 9:24,25**).
6. The Semitic races will be the source of spiritual wealth (**Genesis 9:26,27**).
7. The Japhetic groups will be dominant (**Genesis 9:27**).
8. The earth will never be judged with water again (**Genesis 8:21; 9:11**).
9. The rainbow given as the sign of the promise

### COVENANTS – ABRAHAMIC COVENANT

1. Abrahamic Covenant (**Genesis 12:1-3**) founds the nation of Israel
2. It is confirmed with Abraham with emphasis on the land (**Genesis 13:14-18**), the spiritual seed (**Genesis 15:1-6**) and its everlasting quality (**Genesis 17:6-8**).
3. It is an unconditional covenant - God will fulfil it. (God caused Abraham to fall asleep as He ratified the covenant alone **Genesis 15:12-18**)
4. The seven-fold covenant (**Genesis 12:1-3**) is fulfilled as follows:-
  - a) PROMISE "And I will make of thee a great nation.  
FULFILMENT - Jews (**Genesis. 13:16; John 8:37**), Arabs (**Genesis. 17:20**), In Christ (**Romans 4:16-17, 9:7-8; Galatians 3:7,29**).
  - b) PROMISE "I will bless thee".  
FULFILMENT To Abraham (**Genesis 13:14-17, 15:18-21. 24:35**), To believers in Christ (**Genesis 15:6; John 8:56**)
  - c) PROMISE "And make thy name great.  
FULFILMENT - Abraham is renowned, not only in Christianity but also in Judaism and with the Moslems.

d) PROMISE "And thou shalt be a blessing.

FULFILMENT - With the work of fulfilment of Abraham's seed, Jesus Christ, he was a blessing. (**Galatians 3:13,14**).

e) PROMISE "And I will bless them that bless thee.

FULFILMENT - This is seen in the rise of many nations e.g. Britain in the 19th century, the rise of the USA.

f) PROMISE "And curse him that curseth thee.

FULFILMENT - The decline of nations such as the Spanish Empire after the Armada, the fall of Nazi Germany, the fall of the Czars of Russia, the decline of Egypt at the Exodus. Scriptural examples: (**Deuteronomy 30:7; Isaiah 14:1-2; Joel 3:1-8; Micah 5:7-9; Haggai 2:22; Zechariah 14. 1-3; Matthew 25:40-46**).

g) PROMISE "In thee shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

FULFILMENT - The whole world can be blessed through Jesus, the son of Abraham. (**John 8:56-58; Galatians 3:16**).

5. It is clear that we should support the Jew as it is a sure means of enjoying divine blessing.

### COVENANTS – PALESTINIAN COVENANT

1. The Palestinian Covenant deals with the Jews controlling an area of land in the Middle East which was unconditionally given to Abraham. It should be noted that the Jews have never possessed the land as specified, but will do so during the Millennium. (**Deuteronomy 30:1-9, Isaiah 11:10-12, Jeremiah 23:3-8, Ezekiel 37:21-25**).

2. The Palestinian Covenant gives:

- a) Dispersion for disobedience (v 1) (**Deuteronomy 28:63-68**).
- b) The future repentance of Israel (v 2).
- c) The return of the Lord (v 3) (**Amos 9:9-14; Acts 15:14-17**).
- d) Restoration to the land (v 5) (**Isaiah 11:11,12; Jeremiah 23:3-8; Ezekiel 37:21-25**).
- e) National conversion (v 6) (**Romans 11:26-27; Joel 2:14-16**).
- f) Judgement of Israel's enemies (v 7) **Joel 3:1 -8**).
- g) National prosperity (v 9) (**Amos 9:11-15**).

3. It is unconditional - God will fulfil it.

### COVENANTS – DAVIDIC COVENANT

1. Israel will have a king forever **2 Samuel 7:8-17**.

- a) A descendant of David in the Davidic line (v 12)
- b) He will have a kingdom to rule over. (v 12)
- c) God will provide a throne. (v 13)
- d) The throne will be forever. (vs 13,16)
- e) The Davidic Covenant is restated in (v 16)

2. The covenant has one condition - disobedience will be rewarded with discipline but will not cause the cancellation of the covenant. (**2 Samuel 7:15; Psalm 89:20-37**)

3. Discipline came with the division of the kingdom under Rehoboam. (**1 Kings 12:16-20**)

4. Discipline continued with the captivity of Samaria in 721 BC and Judah in 586 BC.

5. Since then the only King of David crowned in Jerusalem has been crowned with a crown of thorns. (**Matthew 27:29**).

6. The Davidic Covenant was confirmed to Mary. (**Luke 1:31-33; Acts 2:29-31**).

7. The Davidic Covenant will be fulfilled at the Second Advent of Christ when He will commence His everlasting rule with the 1,000 year reign of the Millennium. (**Luke 1:32, Acts 2:29-30, Revelation 20:4-6**)

**COVENANTS – MOSAIC COVENANT**

1. The covenant between God and Israel, given through the Law of Moses (Exodus - Deuteronomy)
2. It was a conditional covenant - it depended on man's obedience (**Deuteronomy 28:1,15**)
3. It had three main parts:
  - a) Section 1 - The Commandments - proves that no man can keep the Law. All men are proven sinners, and therefore need a Saviour.
  - b) Section 2 - The Tabernacle and Sacrifices - Pictures Christ as the Saviour, the only sacrifice which can pay the eternal penalty of sin.
  - c) Section 3 - Social Code - Laws to preserve the nation Israel - law, hygiene, morals, taxation, etc.

**COVENANTS – NEW COVENANT**

1. The New Covenant guarantees eternal blessing under the Abrahamic Covenant (**Jeremiah 31:31-37, Hebrews 8:7-9**).
2. It is unconditional - God will fulfil it. "I will" (Hebrews 8:10,12) rather than "If ye will" (**Exodus 19:5**).
3. The New Covenant is said to be better than the Mosaic Covenant. (**Hebrews 7:19; Romans 8:3,4**).
4. Obedience is from a willing heart (Hebrews 8:10) whilst that for the Mosaic Law was fear (**Hebrews 2:2; 12:25-27**).
5. In the New Covenant all shall know God, from the least to the greatest (**Hebrews 8:11**).
6. The sins are forgotten under the New Covenant (**Hebrews 8:12**).
7. The New Covenant relies on the completed sacrifice of Jesus Christ (**Hebrews 9:11-12**).

**CONCLUDING COMMENTS ON ISRAEL**

We should look for Israel to continue to be threatened but to be supported by a western group with perhaps a mutual defence pact. Perhaps we will see a temple built before the Church is removed at the Rapture.

It is concluded that the presence of Israel and a significant number of Jews in the land is a critical element to lead to the Battle of Armageddon. Not only do we have Israel, but we need now to address the other elements, the Northern, Southern, Eastern and Western power blocks. – **See EBCWA Book 129-3**

Returning Jews would come from the north, south, east, and west. Amazingly, nearly a million Jews have emigrated from Russia in the north. Over 100,000 Ethiopian Jews have emigrated from the south. Since 1948, Jews have emigrated from Europe, Asia, the Americas, everywhere!

What God says, GOD MEANS! When we rest upon the plan, person and work of God we are positioned in the right place in history. We each have a very short walk through this space-time universe, and we receive all that God has for us only when we are positioned in the divine plan through personal saved relationship with the Lord Jesus Christ.

It goes then without saying, that we receive maximum opportunity for blessing and service (the two are intimately related) only when we are obedient to every detail of the things asked of us within the plan.

## CONCLUDING COMMENTS ON PROPHECY

In summary we know that approximately 27% of the Bible is prophecy. Unlike any other book ever published Prophecy in the Bible is specific and clearly stated. Unlike any other book Bible Prophecy it has been demonstrated that it is fulfilled in full and on time.

In this study we have been looking at future events that are predicted to occur close to the time of the return of the Lord Jesus Christ to set up His Kingdom on the earth to confirm the promises of God to Israel regarding a King who would rule over them forever and an establishment of an area for His chosen people as promised to Abraham.

We cannot say exactly when this will occur but it is demonstrated there is a very large number of apparently unrelated areas which are converging at this time in history which merit our attention as in the past as shown below fulfilled Biblical prophecies have conformed to what the Bible predicted.

## WHEN WILL IT OCCUR?

In verse **1 Corinthians 15:52** we are informed that this event will occur “**at the last trump**”.

Those who believe the Church will be removed half way through the Tribulation point to the last of the Trumpet judgments in **Revelation 11:15** as the trumpet call that Paul referred to. However the Corinthians would have had no knowledge of that trumpet blast as the Apostle John did not reveal it until over 40 years after Paul had addressed them.

Paul also used the definite article “[the] last trumpet” which is a technical term for the last great trumpet blast of the Feast of Trumpets which the Corinthians would have known about.

There were a hundred trumpet calls during the Feast of Trumpets. The first 99 are short trumpet blasts but the last trumpet is called the “tekiah gedolah” which ends the Feast.

## FEASTS OF ISRAEL

There are seven feasts of Israel, four in the northern springtime and three in the autumn with a four month gap during the northern summer.

The first feasts which occurred on specific days have been fulfilled to the day.

Passover was fulfilled by the death of Jesus Christ on the Cross.

First Fruits was fulfilled by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead.

Pentecost was fulfilled to the day with the group having to wait ten days for the Holy Spirit to come to start the Church.

On God’s past performance it does not seem unreasonable to therefore expect the feast of Trumpets to be fulfilled to the day.

As Pentecost was the feast that started the Church so logically the Feast of Trumpets will be fulfilled by the sudden removal of the Church, the Church having done its job on the earth at that point.

Pentecost recognised that a new group (of both Jew and Gentile – the Church) had temporarily replaced Israel as the “light bearers” of the gospel message.

The Feast of Trumpets, which is the New Year for Israel, indicates that it is the time when Israel replaces the Church – which has then fulfilled its purpose in God’s Plan.

The Feast of Trumpets indicates a time when there would be a new start for Israel.



## NO ONE KNOWS THE DAY OR HOUR

Immediately the objection is raised – “no one knows the hour and the day”. **Matthew 24:36** states, “**But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.**”

The question that needs to be asked is what event this deals with.

If you look in context it is seen that it is the return of the Lord Jesus Christ to earth that is the event in focus not the Rapture of the Church.

The return of Christ occurs at the end of the Tribulation period. The Rapture of the Church does not start the Tribulation. The seven year Tribulation starts with the signing of a covenant between Israel and the Antichrist, the World Leader emerging, according to **2 Thessalonians 2**, only after the Church is removed.

When that is signed people on the earth at that time will likely know of the year of the Lord's return but not the day or hour as stated in Matthew as we are told that the time of the Tribulation will be shortened otherwise there would be no one living on the earth if it went for its full time period of 2520 days.

However it would appear that we may know the day of the Rapture if it is indeed on the Feast of Trumpets, the sounding of the last trumpet on some future Feast of Trumpets, but certainly not the “day-hour-year”. We do not know the exact hour, as around the earth there is a 24 hour time period in different time zones.

It is therefore true that no one knows when the Rapture or the Second Coming of Christ will take place.

This is hardly surprising as the Bible states that it is “God Breathed”, that it is God’s word to man **2 Timothy 3:16**. “**All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness** and whilst it was written by man they were guided by God **2 Peter 1:20,21** **Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation. 21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.**”

Outlined above are 100 prophecies relating to the Second Coming of Christ and the major event of the seven year Tribulation which precedes it.

It is clear that the vast number of prophecies could not have been fulfilled at the end of World War II yet they can all be fulfilled only 70 years later. This clearly demonstrates that we are the unique generation, a group of believers who will see all the prophecies fulfilled.

Of prime importance is the clear division of the Church and Israel and that there is a central role for the Jews still to play in the Plan of God.

When could the Rapture occur? The answer to that question is now, there is no unfulfilled prophecy needing to be finalised before the Rapture of the Church. The Rapture is imminent in that sense.

I trust that as you consider these things the believer is encouraged to know that God is in complete control of History and as a person trusting in the Lord Jesus Christ God will prevail. **Romans 8:38-39**.

If you have not trusted in the Lord Jesus Christ as your Saviour please look back at page 1. We plead with you - **Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ and you will be saved. Acts 16:31.**

The Lord Jesus Christ made it clear when He said “**I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.**” **John 14:6**

## THE CHOICE IS OURS

**BIBLICAL PROPHECIES OF THE MILLENNIUM FROM 27 BOOKS [see Trend 100 – PAGE36]**

TEXT	SUBJECT
<b>Genesis 13:14-15</b>	God gives the Promised Land to Abram for ever
<b>Genesis 17:8</b>	God confirms the gift of the Promised Land to Abram for ever
<b>Deuteronomy 30:2-3</b>	The future repentance of Israel
<b>Deuteronomy 30: 5</b>	Confirmation of the provision of the Promised Land
<b>Deuteronomy 30:9</b>	Israel will have prosperity
<b>2 Samuel 7:8-17</b>	The King to sit on the Throne of David
<b>1 Chronicles 17:9</b>	Promise of the Land and security
<b>Psalms 2:6-8, 11</b>	Jesus Christ to rule from Jerusalem
<b>Psalms 2:6-9</b>	His rule for justice will be very firm with a rod of iron
<b>Psalms 46:9-10</b>	He will create perfect peace on earth and be highly exalted
<b>Psalms 67:4</b>	The nations be glad and sing for joy because of the just global rule.
<b>Psalms 72:2-16</b>	His judgment is sure and the righteous will prosper
<b>Psalms 89:20-37</b>	God's covenant will not be broken nor alter his spoken promises
<b>Psalms 105:8-11</b>	The gift of the Promised land is again given
<b>Isaiah 2:2</b>	The Temple to be Rebuilt
<b>Isaiah 2:2-3</b>	Jerusalem will become the worship centre of the world.
<b>Isaiah 2:3</b>	Jesus Christ to rule from Jerusalem with a rod of iron
<b>Isaiah 2:4</b>	Universal peace
<b>Isaiah 2:11-12</b>	The arrogant will be judged and brought down
<b>Isaiah 4:5</b>	Solar and Lunar light to increase.
<b>Isaiah 8:17</b>	Israel to Recognise her Messiah
<b>Isaiah 9:6-7</b>	The mighty God, the Prince of Peace will sit on David's throne
<b>Isaiah 11:4</b>	Jesus Christ to rule from Jerusalem with a rod of iron
<b>Isaiah 11:6-7</b>	The wolf, lamb, calf and lion to lie down together in peace
<b>Isaiah 11:6-9</b>	The original curse on creation to be removed [see Genesis 3:17-19]
<b>Isaiah 11:8.</b>	A little child to safely play with once poisonous serpents and spiders
<b>Isaiah 14:1-2</b>	Israel to be exalted above the Gentiles
<b>Isaiah 14:3-6</b>	No social, political or religious oppression.
<b>Isaiah 24:23</b>	The Lord of Hosts will reign in mount Zion and in Jerusalem
<b>Isaiah 25:8</b>	Physical death to be swallowed up in victory.
<b>Isaiah 25:8</b>	All tears to be dried.
<b>Isaiah 25:9</b>	Israel to Recognise her Messiah
<b>Isaiah 26:8</b>	Israel to Recognise her Messiah
<b>Isaiah 26:15</b>	The Promised land to become greatly enlarged and changed.
<b>Isaiah 29:18</b>	The deaf to hear, the blind to see and the lame to walk.
<b>Isaiah 30:19</b>	All tears to be dried.
<b>Isaiah 30:26</b>	Solar and Lunar light to increase.
<b>Isaiah 32:1</b>	A King will reign in righteousness and prices shall rule in judgment
<b>Isaiah 32:15</b>	Full ministry of the Holy Spirit
<b>Isaiah 32:18.</b>	Universal peace
<b>Isaiah 33:24</b>	All sickness to be removed.
<b>Isaiah 35:1-2</b>	The wilderness and deserts to bloom.
<b>Isaiah 35:5-6</b>	The deaf to hear, the blind to see and the lame to walk.
<b>Isaiah 35:6</b>	A time of universal singing.
<b>Isaiah 35:9</b>	The original curse on creation to be removed [see Genesis 3:17-19]
<b>Isaiah 40:11</b>	Jesus Himself to be the Good, Great and Chief Shepherd.
<b>Isaiah 41:19-20</b>	Man's knowledge about God to be greatly increased.
<b>Isaiah 43:5-6</b>	Israel to be Regathered
<b>Isaiah 44:8</b>	Israel to become God's witnesses
<b>Isaiah 45:3</b>	Full ministry of the Holy Spirit

TEXT	SUBJECT
Isaiah 49:8-9	No social, political or religious oppression.
Isaiah 49:10	Jesus Himself to be the Good, Great and Chief Shepherd.
Isaiah 49:22-23	Israel to be exalted above the Gentiles
Isaiah 52:9	A time of universal singing.
Isaiah 54:1	A time of universal singing.
Isaiah 54:1-17	Israel to once again be related to God through marriage.
Isaiah 54:13	Man's knowledge about God to be greatly increased.
Isaiah 55:3-4	David to aid this rule as vice-regent.
Isaiah 55:12,	A time of universal singing and joy.
Isaiah 55:13	There will be a refurbishment of nature and the environment.
Isaiah 56:7	My house shall be called a house of prayer for all people.
Isaiah 56:7	A time of universal praying.
Isaiah 58:11	Jesus Himself to be the Good, Great and Chief Shepherd.
Isaiah 59:21	Full ministry of the Holy Spirit
Isaiah 60:1-3	God's glory to be seen by all nations.
Isaiah 60:14-17	Israel to be exalted above the Gentiles
Isaiah 60:19-20	Solar and Lunar light to increase.
Isaiah 61:1-2	The deaf to hear, the blind to see and the lame to walk.
Isaiah 61:6	Israel to become God's witnesses
Isaiah 61:6-7	Israel to be exalted above the Gentiles
Isaiah 62:2-5	Israel to once again be related to God through marriage.
Isaiah 62:11	The Lord has proclaimed globally that salvation comes to Zion.
Isaiah 65:20	Longevity of man to be restored.
Isaiah 65:24	A time of universal praying.
Isaiah 65:25	The original curse on creation to be removed [see Genesis 3:17-19]
Isaiah 65:25	The wolf, lamb, calf and lion to lie down together in peace
Isaiah 66:21	Israel to become God's witnesses
Isaiah 66:20-23	Israel will continue and the whole world contribute to the Temple
Jeremiah 3:17-18	Jerusalem called the Throne of the Lord
Jeremiah 23:3	The remnant of the Jews will be brought back and will prosper.
Jeremiah 23:5	The Righteous Branch will reign as king
Jeremiah 23:6	The Lord is called Jehovah Tsidkenu, the Lord our Righteousness
Jeremiah 24:6, ,	Israel to be Regathered
Jeremiah 29:14,	Israel to be Regathered
Jeremiah 30:9	David in his resurrection body to aid this rule as vice-regent.
Jeremiah 30:11	All the enemies of Israel will be destroyed
Jeremiah 30:17	All sickness to be removed
Jeremiah 30:18	The city of Jerusalem and the Temple to be rebuilt
Jeremiah 30:19	The population will be multiplied
Jeremiah 31:8	The deaf to hear, the blind to see and the lame to walk.
Jeremiah 31:8-10	Israel to be Regathered
Jeremiah 31:13	The mourning of the Jewish people will be turned into joy
Jeremiah 31:31-34	Israel to repent and enjoy the New Covenant with God
Jeremiah 32:37	God will gather all of Israel out of dispersion and dwell with them
Jeremiah 32:39	Israel to be regenerated
Jeremiah 32:40	God will make an everlasting covenant with them
Jeremiah 33:8	Israel to be cleansed
Jeremiah 33:11	Jerusalem will be filled with the voice of joy and gladness
Jeremiah 33:16	Jerusalem to be known as Jehovah Tsidkenu [the Lord our Righteousness] and Jehovah Shammah [the Lord is there].
Jeremiah 33:18	The offerings to the Lord will be provided for perfectly.
Ezekiel 3:17	Israel to become God's witnesses
Ezekiel 11:17	Israel to be Regathered
Ezekiel 11:19-20	Israel to be Regenerated
Ezekiel 16:60-62	God will establish His new covenant with Israel who will repent.
Ezekiel 20:40	In the holy mountain all of Israel will dwell and serve Him

TEXT	SUBJECT
<b>Ezekiel 28:26</b>	God will judge the enemies of Israel who will dwell in peace
<b>Ezekiel 29:9-16</b>	Egypt will be punished and desolate for the first 40 years
<b>Ezekiel 34:11-16</b>	Jesus Himself to be the Good, Great and Chief Shepherd.
<b>Ezekiel 34:16</b>	All sickness to be removed
<b>Ezekiel 34:23</b>	David to aid this rule as vice-regent.
<b>Ezekiel 34:26-29</b>	The Lord will pour out showers of blessing on Israel
<b>Ezekiel 36:24-25, 28</b>	Israel to be Regathered
<b>Ezekiel 36:26</b>	Israel to be Regenerated
<b>Ezekiel 36:27</b>	Full ministry of the Holy Spirit
<b>Ezekiel 37:1-14</b>	The restoration of the dry bones into a spiritual united kingdom
<b>Ezekiel 37:14</b>	Full ministry of the Holy Spirit
<b>Ezekiel 37:24</b>	David to aid this rule as vice-regent.
<b>Ezekiel 37:26-27</b>	God says that he will set my sanctuary in Israel forever
<b>Ezekiel 39:21</b>	God's glory to be seen by all nations.
<b>Ezekiel 39:25-29</b>	On their return Israel will know that God has brought them home
<b>Ezekiel chapters 40-48</b>	The Temple to be Rebuilt, [details tabulated below]
<b>Ezekiel 43:7</b>	Pre incarnate Jesus points out His Throne in Millennial Temple
<b>Ezekiel 44:1-3</b>	The E Gate which is closed not to reopen before the Messiah comes
<b>Ezekiel 47:8-9</b>	The redemption of nature results in Dead Sea becoming fresh.
<b>Ezekiel 47:8-9,12</b>	Mount of Olive's river to flow to both Mediterranean and Dead Seas
<b>Ezekiel 48:35</b>	Jerusalem to be known as Jehovah Tsidkenu [the Lord our Righteousness] and Jehovah Shammah [the Lord is there].
<b>Ezekiel 48:35</b>	The earthly city to be 10 kilometres [6 miles] in circumference
<b>Daniel 2:44-45</b>	The Messiah returns to set up His kingdom which will be eternal
<b>Daniel 7:13-14</b>	The Lord Jesus Christ return at the 2 <sup>nd</sup> Advent to rule over the world
<b>Daniel 7:17-18</b>	The saints of the Most High shall possess the kingdom eternally.
<b>Daniel 7:21-22</b>	The Lord returns to judge
<b>Daniel 7:27</b>	The Redeemed will reign with the Messiah
<b>Daniel 9:24-27</b>	The 70 <sup>th</sup> week of Daniel ends with the setting up of the Millennium
<b>Daniel 12:11-12</b>	An interregnum of 75 days before the Millennial government
<b>Hosea 1:10-11</b>	God uses the Millennium to fulfil His promises to the Jews
<b>Hosea 2:14-23</b>	Israel to once again be related to God through marriage.
<b>Hosea 2:18</b>	God established peace in the animal kingdom and between nations.
<b>Hosea 2:23</b>	The relationship with the Gentiles will be restored
<b>Hosea 3:5</b>	David to aid this rule as vice-regent.
<b>Hosea 6:1-3</b>	Israel will recognise the Messiah and be greatly blessed
<b>Hosea 14:4-7</b>	God will have a close protecting ministry to a prosperous Israel
<b>Joel 2:28-29</b>	Full ministry of the Holy Spirit
<b>Joel 3:16</b>	The Lord shall roar out of Zion and utter His voice from Jerusalem
<b>Joel 3:17</b>	I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion my holy mountain
<b>Joel 3:18</b>	The Temple to be Rebuilt
<b>Joel 3:18</b>	Mount of Olives' river to flow to both Mediterranean and Dead Seas
<b>Joel 3:18</b>	The original curse on creation to be removed [see Genesis 3:17-19]
<b>Joel 3:19</b>	Egypt will be a desolation and Edom a desolate wilderness
<b>Joel 3:20</b>	Judah shall dwell forever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation
<b>Amos 1:2</b>	The Lord shall roar out of Zion and utter His voice from Jerusalem
<b>Amos 9:13-15.</b>	The original curse on creation to be removed [see Genesis 3:17-19]
<b>Amos 9:14-15</b>	Israel to be Regathered
<b>Obadiah 17-21</b>	The Promised land to become greatly enlarged and changed.
<b>Micah 4:1</b>	Jerusalem will become the worship centre of the world.
<b>Micah 4:1-5</b>	God's glory to be seen by all nations.
<b>Micah 5:7</b>	Israel to become God's witnesses

TEXT	SUBJECT
<b>Nahum 1:15</b>	The Jewish people will enjoy perfect peace
<b>Habakkuk 2:3</b>	God is faithful and will send the Messiah back at the appointed time
<b>Habakkuk 2:14</b>	God's glory to be seen by all nations.
<b>Habakkuk 2:14</b>	Man's knowledge about God to be greatly increased.
<b>Zephaniah 3:9.</b>	A unified language.
<b>Zephaniah 3:20</b>	Israel to become a prime nation and God's witnesses
<b>Haggai 2:7-9</b>	The Temple to be Rebuilt
<b>Zechariah</b>	
<b>Zechariah 2:5</b>	Solar and Lunar light to increase.
<b>Zechariah 6:12-13.</b>	The Temple to be Rebuilt
<b>Zechariah 8:3</b>	Israel to become God's witnesses
<b>Zechariah 8:5</b>	Jerusalem will be filled with happy children playing.
<b>Zechariah 8:6-8</b>	Israel to be restored to the Land.
<b>Zechariah 8:22.</b>	A time of universal praying.
<b>Zechariah 9:10</b>	The King of the Jews will return to rule the whole earth.
<b>Zechariah 9:11-12</b>	No social, political or religious oppression.
<b>Zechariah 12:10-12</b>	Israel to Recognise her Messiah
<b>Zechariah 13:20-21</b>	Universal holiness
<b>Zechariah 13:1</b>	Israel to be cleansed
<b>Zechariah 14:1-4</b>	The Lord will defeat all of Israel's enemies at Jerusalem.
<b>Zechariah 14:4,8,10</b>	Mount ofOlives' river to flow to both Mediterranean and Dead Seas
<b>Zechariah 14:10.</b>	The city to occupy an elevated site
<b>Malachi 3:2-4</b>	The Lord will return and the Levites purged and their offering is good
<b>Matthew 4:17</b>	Repent for the Kingdom of heaven is at hand
<b>Matthew 6:10</b>	Thy will be done on earth as it is done in heaven [the Millennium]
<b>Matthew 24:31</b>	Israel to be gathered in by the Lord.
<b>Luke 1:32</b>	Mary is told Jesus would be given the throne of his father David.
<b>Acts 2:29-30</b>	David is dead and still in his tomb, Christ is to sit on David's throne.
<b>Romans 8:19-22</b>	Creation which has been destroyed is refurbished at 2 <sup>nd</sup> Advent.
<b>1 Corinthians 15:25-25</b>	The Lord will reign until all enemies have been subjected.
<b>I Timothy 6:14-15</b>	When Christ returns He will show Himself as the only potentate.
<b>Revelation 1:7.</b>	Israel to Recognise her Messiah
<b>Revelation 20</b>	The Millennial of the Lord Jesus Christ [details see below]

## **A SOURCE OF COMFORT IN TIME OF NEED**

### **PROMISES OF GOD**

#### 1. FROM GOD'S VIEWPOINT

When a person promises you something the promise is only as strong as the character of the person making the promise. The character of God is perfect therefore His promises are totally reliable.

#### 2. FROM MAN'S VIEWPOINT

- a) We must know the promises.
- b) We must believe the promises.
- c) We must want to trust in God.

#### 3. THERE ARE ABOUT 7,000 PROMISES THAT DEAL WITH THE CHRISTIAN ON EARTH

#### 4. TYPICAL PROMISES FOR VARIOUS STAGES IN THE CHRISTIAN LIFE

- a) Stage 1 - Salvation (John 3:16; Acts 16:31)
- b) Stage 2 - Christian on earth (1 John 1:9; Romans 8:28; 1 Peter 5:7)
- c) Stage 3 - Believers in Heaven (1 Peter 1:3-5; Revelation 21:4)

#### 5. FOR THE CHRISTIAN ON EARTH - HOW DO WE MAKE THEM WORK?

- a) We must be a believer in Jesus Christ.
- b) Take every promise to mean what it says.
- c) Confess all your known sins using the promise in (1 John 1:9)
- d) If a promise says to do something, do it (i.e. pray, believe, confess etc.)
- e) Wait for answers, the Lord will answer in His time.
- f) Keep a promise notebook, learn the promises.

### **PROMISES FOR SPIRITUAL NEEDS**

#### **KING JAMES VERSION**

##### **[1] SALVATION**

But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. Isaiah 53:5

But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name John 1:12

The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. John 1:29

#### **MODERN PARAPHRASE**

##### **[1] SALVATION**

But He was wounded and bruised for our sins: the penalty that brings us peace was placed upon Him and due to this our relationship with God is healed. Isaiah 53:5

But to as many as received Him, to them he gave power to become the children of God, even to those believing on His name. John 1:12

The next day John saw Jesus coming towards him, and said, "Look the Lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the world". John 1:29

Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. John 14:6

Jesus said to him, "I am the way, the truth, and the life: no one comes to God the Father, but by way of Me". John 14:6

But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Romans 5:8

But God showed His love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. Romans 5:8

In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace Ephesians 1:7

In Christ we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of His grace. Ephesians 1:7

Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot 1 Peter 1:18,19

For you know that we were not redeemed by things that decay, like silver and gold. They had no power to deliver us from the traditions of our fathers, but the precious blood of Christ did. 1 Peter 1:18,19a

Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. 1 Peter 2:24

Jesus Himself carried our sins in His own body on the cross so that we might finish with sin and should live righteously. By His punishment we were healed. 1 Peter 2:24

## **[2] ETERNAL LIFE**

## **[2] ETERNAL LIFE**

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. John 3:16

For God so loved the world, that he gave His only Son, that whoever believes in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. John 3:16

Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life. John 6:47

Listen to me I tell you, He that believes on Me has everlasting life. John 6:47

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live John 11:25

Jesus said to her "I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believes in Me, though he was dead, yet shall he live". John 11:25

For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. Romans 6:23

For the wage of sin is separation from God but the free gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. Romans 6:23

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Corinthians 15:55-57

O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Corinthians 15:55-57

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. 1 Thessalonians 4:14

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so those also who have died in Jesus will God bring with Him. 1 Thessalonians 4:14

And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life. 1 John 5:11,12

And this is the truth that God has given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. All who have relationship with the Son have life; and all who have not the Son of God have no life. 1 John 5:11,12

These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God. 1 John 5:13

These things have I written to you that believe on the name of the Son of God so that you may know that you have eternal life. 1 John 5:13

**[3] GOD IS WITH YOU**

And he said, My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee rest. Exodus 33:14

And the LORD, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed. Deuteronomy 31:8

For the LORD God is a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. Psalm 84:11

And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed. Joel 2:27

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Matthew 28:19,20

Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. John 14:23

I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. John 15:5

For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. Romans 8:14

**[4] GOD WILL KEEP YOU**

The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever. Psa 23

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber. Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep. Psalm 121:3,4

Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me. Psalm 138:7

**[3] GOD IS WITH YOU**

And he said, "My presence shall go with you, and I will give you rest". Exodus 33:14

And the Lord, He it is that goes ahead of you; He will be with you, He will not fail or leave you: do not worry or be dismayed. Deuteronomy 31:8

For the Lord God is a sun and shield: the Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will He keep from those who walk uprightly. Psalm 84:11

And you will know that I am among my people Israel and that I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed. Joel 2:27

Go and teach all nations, baptising them in the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit teaching them to follow all things that I have commanded you: and know I am with you always, even to the end of the age. Matthew 28:19,20

Jesus answered and said unto him, If anyone loves Me, they will keep My words: and My Father will love them, and We will come to them, and live with them. John 14:23

I am the vine, you are the branches, whoever lives in me and I in him will produces much fruit, for without Me you can do nothing. John 15:5

For all that are led by the Spirit of God, they are the children of God. Romans 8:14

**[4] GOD WILL KEEP YOU**

The Lord is my shepherd; I shall lack nothing. He makes me to lie down in green pastures: He leads me beside the still waters. He restores my soul: He leads me in the paths of righteousness for His name's sake. Yes, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for You are with me; Your rod and staff they comfort me. You prepare a table before me in the presence of my enemies: You anoint my head with oil; my cup of blessing runs over. Surely goodness and mercy will follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord forever. Psalm 23

He will never allow you to stumble because He that keeps you is always watching and never sleeping. Psalm 121:3-4

Though I am surrounded by troubles You will bring me safely through them, You will clench your fist against the anger of my enemies and Your power will save me. Psalm 138:7



He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. Isaiah 40:11

He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: He shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them close and shall gently lead those that are with young. Isaiah 40:11

My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. John 10:29

My Father, who gave them to Me is greater than all; and no man is able to snatch them out of My Father's hand. John 10:29

And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are. John 17:11

Now I am leaving the world, and leaving them behind and coming to You. Holy Father keep them in Your own care, all those who You have given me so that they may be united just as we are with none missing. John 17:11

And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. Romans 8:28,29

And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, for those who are active in the plan of God. For these who He knew would become believers He also planned that they might be like His Son, and that His Son would be the first with many brothers. Romans 8:28,29

For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. Romans 8:38,39

For I am absolutely convinced that death, life, angels, principalities, powers, things present, things to come, height, depth, or any other thing shall never ever be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. Romans 8:38,39

Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ: Philippians 1:6

I am very sure that God who has begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of the return of Jesus Christ: Philippians 1:6

So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. 1 Corinthians 1:7-9

So that you do not fall behind in spiritual gifts during the time of waiting for the return of the Lord Jesus Christ He will also hold you to the end, that you may be counted free from sin on the day that Christ returns. God is faithful, by whom you were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. 1 Corinthians 1:7-9

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. 1 Peter 1:3-5

All honour to the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who according to His boundless mercy has given to us a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead. We now have a permanent unchanging inheritance reserved in heaven by the power of God protected through faith for a salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. 1 Peter 1:3-5

Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy Jude 24

God is able to keep you from falling, and to present you free from sin before the presence of His glory with exceeding joy Jude 24

**[5] GOD WILL GIVE YOU STRENGTH FOR SERVICE**

**[5] GOD WILL GIVE YOU STRENGTH FOR SERVICE**

I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help. My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven and earth. Psalm 121:1,2

I will raise my eyes to the hills, from where my help comes. My help comes from the Lord who made heaven and earth. Psalm 121:1,2

Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. Isaiah 41:10

But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint. Isaiah 40:31

But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. Acts 1:8

And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. 2 Corinthians 12:9

That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man Ephesians 3:16

I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. Philippians 4:13

**[6] GOD WILL TEACH YOU THE TRUTH**

I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. Psalm 32:8

He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him. Daniel 2:22

If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself. John 7:17

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. John 14:26

Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. John 16:13

For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. 1 Corinthians 13:12

Do not be afraid for I am with you. Do not be dismayed because I am your God. I will strengthen you; yes, I will help you, I will uphold you with my victorious right hand. Isaiah 41:10

They that wait upon the Lord will renew their strength; they will mount up with wings like eagles; they will run, and not be weary; and they will walk, and not faint. Isaiah 40:31

You shall receive power after the Holy Spirit has come upon you and you will be witnesses to Me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria and to the remotest ends of the earth. Acts 1:8

He said to me, My grace is sufficient for you for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Therefore with joy I will give glory in my weakness that the power of Christ may be shown by me. 2 Corinthians 12:9

That out of His glorious, unlimited resources he will give you the mighty inner strengthening of the Holy Spirit. Ephesians 3:16

I can do all things through Christ who strengthens me. Philippians 4:13

**[6] GOD WILL TEACH YOU THE TRUTH**

I will instruct you and teach you in the way which you should go: I will guide you precision. Psalm 32:8

He reveals the deep and secret things: He knows what is in the darkness, and the light dwells with Him. Daniel 2:22

If any man will do His will, he will know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself. John 7:17

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Spirit, who the Father will send in My name will teach you all things, and bring all things to your memory, whatever I have said to you. John 14:26

When the Spirit of truth is come, He will guide you into all truth: for He shall not speak of Himself; but what He shall hear from Me, that shall He speak: and He will show you things to come. John 16:13

For now we see through a glass faintly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. 1 Corinthians 13:12

But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. 2 Corinthians 2:9,10

It is written, "Eye has not seen, nor ear heard, neither has it entered into the heart of man, the things which God has prepared for those that love Him". But God has revealed them to us by His Spirit who searches out and shows us all of God's deepest secrets. 2 Corinthians 2:9,10

That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him Ephesians 1:17

The God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, can give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him Ephesians 1:17

**[7] GOD ANSWERS YOUR PRAYERS**

**[7] GOD ANSWERS YOUR PRAYERS**

The righteous cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. Psalm 34:17

When the righteous calls for help the Lord hears and delivers them out of all their troubles. Psalm 34:17

If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. John 15:7

If you stay close to Me, and My words live in you, you shall ask what you will, and it shall be done unto you. John 15:7

And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear. Isaiah 65:24

I will answer them before they even call to Me. While they are still talking to Me about their needs I will go ahead and answer their prayers. Isaiah 65:24

If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. 2 Chronicles 7:14

If my people, which are called by My name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek My face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. 2 Chronicles 7:14

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you Matthew 7:7

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. Matthew 7:7

He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? Romans 8:32

He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? Romans 8:32

Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. Hebrews 4:16

Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. Hebrews 4:16

And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. 1 John 3:22

And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. 1 John 3:22

And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us 1 John 5:14

And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us 1 John 5:14

**[8] GOD WILL FILL YOUR LIFE WITH LOVE**

**[8] GOD WILL FILL YOUR LIFE WITH LOVE**

He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. John 14:21

He that knows My commandments and keeps them loves Me, and he that loves Me shall be loved by my Father, and I will love him, and will show Myself to him. John 14:21

Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. 1 John 4:7

Beloved, let us love one another, for love is of God, and every one that loves is born of God, and knows God. 1 John 4:7

As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. John 15:9,10

As the Father has loved me, so have I loved you: continue to live in My love. If you keep My commandments, you shall live in My love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and live in His love. John 15:9,10

For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. Romans 8:38,39

For I am absolutely convinced that death, life, angels, principalities, powers, things present, things to come, height, depth, or any other thing shall never ever be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. Romans 8:38,39

And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fullness of God. Ephesians 3:19

To know the love of Christ, which surpasses understanding, that you might be filled up with all the fullness of God. Ephesians 3:19

Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. 1 John 4:10

This is love, not that we loved God, but that He loved us and sent His Son to be the total payment for our sins. 1 John 4:10

And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. 1 John 4:16

We have come to know and have believed the love which God has for us. God is love; and he who remains in love remains in God, and God remains in him. 1 John 4:16

There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love. 1 John 4:18

We need to have no fear of someone who loves us perfectly; His perfect love for us eliminates all dread of what He might do to us and shows that we are not fully convinced that He really loves us. 1 John 4:18

**[9] YOU CAN SPIRITUALLY MATURE**

**[9] YOU CAN SPIRITUALLY MATURE**

The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon. Psalm 92:12

The godly shall flourish like the palm tree and shall grow tall like the cedar of Lebanon. Psalm 92:12

Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ: Philippians 1:6

I am very sure that God who has begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of the return of Jesus Christ: Philippians 1:6

And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 2 Peter 1:5-8

You need to actively grow adding to your faith virtue, to virtue knowledge; to knowledge self control; to self control patience; to patience godliness, to godliness brotherly kindness and to brotherly kindness love. For if these things are in you, and increase they give evidence that you will not be barren but you become fruitful and useful to our Lord Jesus Christ. 2 Peter 1:5-8

That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; but speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: Ephesians 4:14,15

Believers from now on should not be children, tossed to and fro, and disturbed by stories told by the cunning evil of men who lie in wait to deceive; but speaking the truth in love grow up in union with our Head, the Lord Jesus Christ, in all things. Ephesians 4:14,15

And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment that ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ. Philippians 1:9,10

My prayer is that your love may continue to increase as well as knowledge and all judgment that you may see clearly things that are excellent and be pure and blameless until the day of Christ's appearing. Philippians 1:9,10

That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God Colossians 1:10

We must walk worthy of the Lord, pleasing Him, being fruitful in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God Colossians 1:10

**[10] THE LORD GIVES YOU THE SPIRIT**

**[10] THE LORD GIVES YOU THE SPIRIT**

And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. John 14:16,17

Jesus Christ has asked the Father who gave us another Comforter and He lives in us forever. This is the Spirit of Truth who the world of unbelievers cannot receive for they do not see or know Him, but believers know Him because He dwelt with them and now lives in them. John 14:16,17

But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: John 15:26

The Holy Spirit, the Comforter sent by Jesus Christ, has a ministry of testifying regarding Christ. John 15:26

Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? 1 Corinthians 3:16

Do you not know that you are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwells in you? 1 Corinthians 3:16

But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will. 1 Corinthians 12:11

The Holy Spirit gives spiritual gifts to all believers in accordance with their role in the Plan of God. 1 Corinthians 12:11

Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts. 2 Corinthians 1:22

We have been secured and given the guarantee of the Spirit in our hearts 2 Corinthians 1:22

In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. Ephesians 1:13,14

After trusting in Christ, having heard the Word of Truth, the gospel of your salvation, you were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise which is the guarantee of our eternal future inheritance with God until we meet with Christ at His coming to the praise of His glory. Ephesians 1:13,14

For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. 1 Corinthians 12:13

For by one Spirit, the Holy Spirit we are all formed into one body, whether we are Jews or Gentiles, whether we are slaves or free; and have all been given the one Spirit. 1 Corinthians 12:13

**[11] GOD WILL GIVE YOU A NEW LIBERTY**

**[11] GOD WILL GIVE YOU A NEW LIBERTY**

The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound Isaiah 61:1

The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord has anointed me to preach good tidings to the meek; He has sent me to bind up the broken hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison for those that are bound. Isaiah 61:1

And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. John 8:32

And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. John 8:32

If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. John 8:36

Therefore if the Son shall make you free, you shall be free indeed. John 8:36

Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. John 16:13

When the Spirit of truth is come, He will guide you into all truth: for He shall not speak of Himself; but what He shall hear from Me, that shall He speak: and He will show you things to come. John 16:13

But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. Romans 6:22

But now you are free from the power of sin and are slaves of God. His benefits to you include holiness and everlasting life. Romans 6:22

For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. Romans 8:2-4

For the power of the life giving Spirit which is mine through Christ Jesus has freed me from the vicious circle of sin and death. We are not saved from sin's grasp by knowing the commandments of God because we can't and don't keep them but God has put into effect a different plan to save us. He sent His Son in a human body like ours, except that ours is sinful, and destroyed sin's control over us by giving Himself as a sacrifice for our sins. Now we can obey God's laws if we are controlled by His Holy Spirit and no longer obey the old evil nature within us. Romans 8:2-4

Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. 2 Corinthians 3:17

Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is there is liberty. 2 Corinthians 3:17

**[12] THE IMPORTANCE OF FAITH**

**[12] THE IMPORTANCE OF FAITH**

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. John 3:16

For God so loved the world, that he gave His only Son, that whoever believes in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. John 3:16

Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, Acts 16:31

Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and you shall be saved, Acts 16:31

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God Romans 5:1,2

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace in which we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God Romans 5:1,2

So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. Romans 10:17

So then faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God. Romans 10:17

But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. Galatians 5:22,23

But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. Galatians 5:22,23

For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God, not of works, lest any man should boast. Ephesians 2:8,9

For by grace are you saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God, not of works, in case any man should boast. Ephesians 2:8,9

But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. Hebrews 11:6

But without faith it is impossible to please Him: for He that comes to God must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of them that diligently seek Him. Hebrews 11:6

For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? 1 John 5:4,5

For whoever is born of God overcomes the world: and this is the victory that overcomes the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcomes the world, but he that believes that Jesus is the Son of God? 1 John 5:4,5

**[13] CHRIST FORGIVES YOUR SINS**

**[13] CHRIST FORGIVES YOUR SINS**

As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us. Psalm 103:12

As far as the east is from the west, so far has He removed our sins from us. Psalm 103:12

Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. Isaiah 1:18

Come now, and let us discuss together, says the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. Isaiah 1:18

For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. I Corinthians 11:31

For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. I Corinthians 11:31

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. 2 Corinthians 5:21

For He has made Him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we could have the righteousness of God in Him. 2 Corinthians 5:21

And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Thessalonians 5:23

May the God of peace Himself make you entirely pure and devoted to God; and may your spirit, soul and body be kept strong and blameless until the day when our Lord Jesus Christ comes back again. 1 Thessalonians 5:23

Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. Titus 2:14

He died under God's judgment for our sins so that He could rescue us from constantly falling into sin and make us His very own people with cleansed hearts and a real enthusiasm for doing kind things for others. Titus 2:14

If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 1 John 1:9

If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 1 John 1:9

My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous 1 John 2:1

My little children, these things I write to you that you may stay away from sin. However if we sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the Righteous One. 1 John 2:1

I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. I John 2:12

I write to you little children, because your sins are forgiven in the name of Jesus the Saviour. I John 2:12

**[14] THE LORD BRINGS YOU HOPE**

**[14] THE LORD BRINGS YOU HOPE**

Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the Lord. Psalm 31:24

Be of good courage all of you who wait for the Lord. Psalm 31:24

And the LORD shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him. Psalm 37:40

The Lord helps them and delivers them; He delivers them from the evil doers and saves them, because they trust in Him. Psalm 37:40

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ by whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. Romans 5:1,2

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: By whom also we have access by faith into this grace in which we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God Romans 5:1,2

For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day. 2 Timothy 1:12

Because of this I also suffer these things but I am not ashamed: for I know Whom I have believed in and am convinced that He is able to guard until that day what has been entrusted to me. 2 Timothy 1:12

And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us. Romans 5:5

Hope does not make us ashamed because the love of God is poured out into our hearts by the Holy Spirit who has been given to us. Romans 5:5

For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. Romans 15:4

For what was written in the past was written for our instruction so that by steadfastness and encouragement of the Scriptures we might have hope. Romans 15:4

To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory Colossians 1:27

To whom God has chosen to make known what is the wealth of the glorious secret among the Gentiles which is Christ in you, the hope of glory. Colossians 1:27

And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. 1 John 3:3

Everyone that has this hope will try to stay pure because Christ is pure. 1 John 3:3

**[15] THE WORD OF GOD IS ALIVE**

**[15] THE WORD OF GOD IS ALIVE**

The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. Psalm 19:7,8

The law of the Lord is perfect, restoring the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple. The principles of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes. Psalm 19:7,8

Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path. Psalm 119:105

Your word is a lamp to my feet, and a light to my path. Psalm 119:105

And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God Ephesians 6:17

Take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of God Ephesians 6:17

Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. 2 Timothy 2:15

Study to show yourself as one approved by God, a workman that doesn't need to be ashamed, correctly interpreting the word of truth. 2 Timothy 2:15

All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness that the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works. 2 Timothy 3:16,17

All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for teaching, for reprimand, for correction, for instruction in righteousness that the man of God may be complete, thoroughly equipped for all good works. 2 Timothy 3:16,17

For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. Hebrews 4:12

For the word of God is living and effective, sharper than any two edged sword. It penetrates even to the dividing line of the soul and spirit and of the joints and marrow. It judges the thoughts and desires of the heart. Hebrews 4:12



Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. Matthew 24:35

Heaven and earth will disappear, but My words remain forever. Matthew 24:35

So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. Romans 10:17

So then faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the Word of God. Romans 10:17

**[16] GOD HONOURS OBEDIENCE**

**[16] GOD HONOURS OBEDIENCE**

If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures Job 36:11

If they obey and serve Him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures Job 36:11

Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart. Psalm 119:2

Blessed are those who keep His testimonies and seek Him with their whole heart. Psalm 119:2

Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways Proverbs 8:32

Now therefore listen to me, you children: for blessed are they that keep My ways Proverbs 8:32

Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock Matthew 7:24

Therefore whosoever hears these sayings of Mine, and does them, I will compare him to a wise man who built his house upon a rock. Matthew 7:24

Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. John 14:23

Jesus answered and said unto him "If anyone loves Me, they will keep My words: and My Father will love them, and We will come to them, and live with them". John 14:23

If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. John 15:10

If you keep My commandments, you shall live in My love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and live in His love. John 15:10

Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you. Philippians 4:9

What you have learned and received and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you. Philippians 4:9

Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered and being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him Hebrews 5:8,9

Though He was the Son, yet He learned obedience by the things which He suffered and being made perfect, He became the author of eternal salvation for all them that obey Him Hebrews 5:8,9

And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. 1 John 2:17

This world passes away as does its lust, but whoever does the will of God will live with God for ever. 1 John 2:17

**[17] SUBMISSION IS UP TO YOU**

**17] SUBMISSION IS UP TO YOU**

But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it. Luke 11:28

Jesus said blessed are those who hear the word of God and obey it. Luke 11:28

Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. Matthew 11:29

Take My yoke upon you, and learn from Me; for I am humble and obedient in heart: and you will find rest in your souls. Matthew 11:29

Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. Matthew 18:4

Whoever shall humble himself like this little child is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. Matthew 18:4

And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. John 6:35

Jesus said to them, I am the bread of life: he who comes to Me shall never hunger; and he that believes in Me shall never thirst. John 6:35

All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. John 6:37

All those who the Father has given to me will come to Me; and all who come to Me I will never ever cast out. John 6:37

Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. James 4:10

Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and He shall lift you up. James 4:10

Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time 1 Peter 5:5,6

Similarly you younger believers follow the leadership of those who are older in the faith. All of you serve each other with humble attitudes because God resists the proud and gives grace to the humble. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God that He may lift you up at the right time. 1 Peter 5:5,6

**[18] GOD HONOURS HOLINESS**

**[18] GOD HONOURS HOLINESS**

For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. Psalm 11:7

God is good and loves goodness; the godly shall see His face. Psalm 11:7

Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. Psalm 15:1,2

Lord, who shall stay in your tabernacle? Who shall shelter in your holy hill? He that walks in integrity and does what is right and speaks the truth in his heart. Psalm 15:1,2

Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. James 4:8

Draw near to God and He will draw near to you. Confess your sins to God you sinners and become single minded followers of Him. James 4:8

He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly. Proverbs 2:7

He grants good sense to the godly, His saints. He is their shield protecting them and guarding their pathway. Proverbs 2:7

They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but such as are upright in their way are his delight. Proverbs 11:20

The Lord hates the stubborn but delights in those who are good. Proverbs 11:20

For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. 1 Timothy 4:8

For bodily exercise profits a little: but godliness is profitable for all things, having promise not only in this life but also of that which is yet to come. 1 Timothy 4:8

He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour. Proverbs 21:21

He who follows after righteousness and loving kindness finds life, righteousness, and honour. Proverbs 21:21

For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. Romans 8:6

Following the old sin nature leads to death but those who are led by the Spirit have life and peace. Romans 8:6

And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God. Romans 12:2

And do not be pressed into the mould of this world: but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what is good, and acceptable; the perfect will of God. Romans 12:2

**[19] GOD BLESSES HOLY CONVERSATION**

**[19] GOD BLESSES HOLY CONVERSATION**

What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good? Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile. Psalm 34:12,13

Do you want a long and good life? Then watch your tongue and keep your lips from lying. Psalm 34:12,13

A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger. Proverbs 15:1

A soft answer turns away anger, but nasty words cause quarrels. Proverbs 15:1

A wholesome tongue is a tree of life Proverbs 15:4

Gentle words cause life and health. Proverbs 15:4

Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones. Proverbs 16:24

Kind words are like honey, enjoyable and healthy. Proverbs 16:24

Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles. Proverbs 21:23

Those who keep their tongue under control keep themselves out of trouble. Proverbs 21:23

Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. Matthew 10:32

If anyone publicly acknowledges Me as his friend I will acknowledge him as my friend before my Father in heaven. Matthew 10:32

That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. Romans 10:9,10

For if you tell others with your mouth that Jesus Christ is your Lord and believe in your heart that God has raised Him from the dead, you will be saved. For it is by believing in his heart that a man becomes right with God and with his mouth he tells others of his faith, confirming his salvation. Romans 10:9,10

For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile 1 Peter 3:10

If you want a happy good life keep control of your tongue and guard your lips from telling lies. 1 Peter 3:10

Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. 1 John 4:15

He who believes and says that Jesus is the Son of God has God living in him and he is living with God. 1 John 4:15

**[20] GOD WILL BLESS YOUR FAMILY**

**[20] GOD WILL BLESS YOUR FAMILY**

Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever. Deuteronomy 4:40

You must obey these laws that I will tell you today so that all will be well with you and your children and so that you will live forever in the land the Lord your God is giving you. Deuteronomy 4:40

In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge. Proverbs 14:26

Reverence for God gives a man deep strength: his children will have a place of refuge and security. Proverbs 14:26

The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him. Proverbs 20:7

The just man walks in his integrity: his children are blessed after him. Proverbs 20:7

Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it. Proverbs 22:6

Train up a child in the way he should go and when he is mature he will not depart from it. Proverbs 22:6

And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them. Jeremiah 32:39

And I will give them one heart and mind to worship me forever, for their own good and the good of all their descendants. Jeremiah 32:39

Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise that it may be well with

Honour your father and mother; which is the first commandment which has a promise, that you will

thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth. Ephesians 6:2,3

do well and you might live long on the earth. Ephesians 6:2,3

Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord. Colossians 3:20

Children, obey your parents in all things for this pleases the Lord. Colossians 3:20

**[21] GOD PROSPERS THE CHARITABLE**

**[21] GOD PROSPERS THE CHARITABLE**

Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble. Psalm 41:1

God blesses those who are kind to the poor; the Lord helps them in the times of trouble. Psalm 41:1

He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again. Proverbs 19:17

When you are helping the poor you are lending to the Lord and God will repay you for your deed. Proverbs 19:17

And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noon day. Isaiah 58:10

Feed the hungry! Help those in trouble! Then your light will shine out from the darkness and the darkness around you shall be as bright as day. Isaiah 58:10

Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. Matthew 25:40

Jesus says that because you have helped one of the least of my brothers you have helped me. Matthew 25:40

For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward. Mark 9:41

Whoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because you belong to Christ, truly I say to you, he shall not lose his reward. Mark 9:41

Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again. Luke 6:38

For if you give you will get. Your gift will return to you in full and overflowing measure, pressed down and shaken together to make room for more and running over. Whatever measure you use to give, large or small, will be used to measure what is given back to you. Luke 6:38

But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. 2 Corinthians 9:6

But this I say, He that sows sparingly shall reap sparingly; and he which sows generously shall reap bountifully. 2 Corinthians 9:6

Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. 2 Corinthians 9:7

Every man as he has planned so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loves a cheerful giver. 2 Corinthians 9:7

**[22] GOD WANTS US TO LIVE IN PEACE AND HARMONY**

**[22] GOD WANTS US TO LIVE IN PEACE AND HARMONY**

Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity! Psalm 133:1

How good and how pleasant it is for believers to dwell together in unity! Psalm 133:1

If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink for thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall reward thee. Proverbs 25:21,22

If your enemy is hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he is thirsty, give him water to drink for you shall heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall reward you. Proverbs 25:21,22

Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. Matthew 5:9

Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. Matthew 5:9

But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil. Luke 6:35

Love your enemies! Do good to them! Lend to them! And don't be concerned that they will not repay. Then your reward from heaven will be very great, and you will truly be acting as sons of God: for He is kind to the unthankful and to those who are very wicked. Luke 6:35

By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another. John 13:35

By this shall all men know that you are my disciples, if you have love one to another. John 13:35

Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you. 2 Corinthians 13:11

Finally, friends, goodbye. Be completely equipped, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you. 2 Corinthians 13:11

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. Philippians 4:7

And the peace of God, which passes all understanding, will keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. Philippians 4:7

Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing 1 Peter 3:9

Don't repay evil with evil. Don't snap back at those who say unkind things about you. Instead pray for God's help for them, for we are to be kind to others and God will bless us for it. 1 Peter 3:9

**[23] GOD CALLS US TO WITNESS FOR HIM**

**[23] GOD CALLS US TO WITNESS FOR HIM**

The Lord GOD hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned. Isaiah 50:4

The Lord God has given me His word of wisdom so that I may know what I should say to all these weary ones. Morning by morning He wakens me and opens my understanding to His will. Isaiah 50:4

And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. Matthew 4:19

And He said unto them "Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men". Matthew 4:19

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. Matthew 5:16

Let your light so shine before men that they may see your good works and give glory to your Father who is in heaven. Matthew 5:16

And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say for the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say. Luke 12:11,12

And when they bring you to the synagogues and to magistrates and powers do not worry how you shall answer or what you will say because the Holy Spirit will teach you at that time what to say. Luke 12:11,12

I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. Luke 21:15

I will give you the right words and such logic that none of your opponents will be able to reply. Luke 21:15

But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. John 14:26

But the Comforter, who is the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name will teach you all things, and bring all things to your memory, whatever I have said to you. John 14:26

But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. Acts 1:8

You shall receive power after the Holy Spirit has come upon you and you will be witnesses to me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria and to the remotest ends of the earth. Acts 1:8

**[B] PROMISES FOR PERSONAL NEEDS****KING JAMES VERSION****MODERN PARAPHRASE****[24] DO YOU HAVE DOUBTS AND FEARS?****[24] DO YOU HAVE DOUBTS AND FEARS?**

The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. Psalm 34:15

The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open to their cry. Psalm 34:15

Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. Isaiah 41:10

Do not be afraid for I am with you. Do not be dismayed because I am your God. I will strengthen you; yes, I will help you, I will uphold you with my victorious right hand. Isaiah 41:10

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you Matthew 7:7

Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. Matthew 7:7

And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind. Luke 12:29

And do not worry about what you shall eat, or what you shall drink, neither be of doubtful mind. Luke 12:29

And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform. Romans 4:21

Be totally confident that what He has promised He will be able also to perform. Romans 4:21

Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God 2 Corinthians 3:5

We do not think that we are able to do things of lasting value by ourselves. Our only power and success comes from God. 2 Corinthians 3:5

But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. Philippians 4:19

But my God shall supply all your need according to His riches in glory by Christ Jesus. Philippians 4:19

Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it. 1 Thessalonians 5:24

Faithful is he that called you, who also will do it. 1 Thessalonians 5:24

Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; for he is faithful that promised Hebrews 10:23

Let us hold unwaveringly our grip on the hope we confess, for He who promised is faithful. Hebrews 10:23

**[25] IS IT HARD NOT TO FALL INTO TEMPTATION?****[25] IS IT HARD NOT TO FALL INTO TEMPTATION?**

Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established. Proverbs 16:3

Commit your work to the Lord, then it will succeed. Proverbs 16:3

Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. Isaiah 1:18

Come now, and let us discuss together, says the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. Isaiah 1:18

Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. Isaiah 55:7

Let the wicked forsake his ways and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and He will have mercy on him; and to our God, for He will abundantly pardon. Isaiah 55:7

And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. I Corinthians 6:11

Some of you were rebellious in the past but you are now believers and you have been set aside and justified in the name of the Lord Jesus and by the Spirit of our God. I Corinthians 6:11

Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. 2 Corinthians 5:17

Therefore if anybody is in Christ, he is a new creation: old things have passed away and a new life has begun. 2 Corinthians 5:17

Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour Titus 3:5,6

He saved us, not because we were good enough to be saved, but because of His kindness and pity by washing away our sins and giving us the new joy of the indwelling Holy Spirit who He poured out upon us with wonderful fullness and all because of what Jesus our Saviour did. Titus 3:5,6

Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Hebrews 10:22

Let us draw near with true hearts fully trusting Him to rescue us having a clear conscience and our bodies washed with pure water, cleansed from all sin. Hebrews 10:22

Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy Jude 24

God is able to keep you from falling, and to present you free from sin before the presence of His glory with exceeding joy Jude 24

**[26] DO YOU NEED PEACE OF MIND?**

**[26] DO YOU NEED PEACE OF MIND?**

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever. Psalm 23:6

Surely goodness and mercy will follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord forever. Psalm 23:6

When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet. Proverbs 3:24

When you lie down, you shall not be afraid: yes, you will lie down, and your sleep shall be sweet. Proverbs 3:24

Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. Isaiah 26:3

You will keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is established on You because he trusts in You. Isaiah 26:3

Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Matthew 11:28

Come to Me all of you that labour and are burdened and I will give you rest. Matthew 11:28

Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. John 14:27

I am leaving you a gift, peace of mind and heart. And the peace I give isn't fragile like the peace the world gives so don't be troubled and afraid. John 14:27

Fear not: for I am with thee Isaiah 43:5a

Fear not: for I am with you. Isaiah 43:5a

And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. Philippians 4:7

And the peace of God, which passes all understanding, will keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. Philippians 4:7

Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all. 2 Thessalonians 3:16

Now the Lord of peace himself gives you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all. 2 Thessalonians 3:16

But godliness with contentment is great gain. 1 Timothy 6:6

Do you want to be truly rich? You already are if you are happy and good. 1 Timothy 6:6

For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. 2 Timothy 1:7

For God has not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. 2 Timothy 1:7

**[27] ARE YOU OFTEN TEMPTED?**

These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. John 16:33

I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. John 17:15

Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. Romans 8:37

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good. Romans 12:21

There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. 1 Corinthians 10:13

Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; for he is faithful that promised Hebrews 10:23

Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. James 1:12

The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished 2 Peter 2:9

Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. James 4:7

**[28] DO YOU HAVE A GUILT COMPLEX?**

I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. Isaiah 43:25

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. Isaiah 53:6

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ Romans 5:1

There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus Romans 8:1

For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. 2 Corinthians 5:21

**[27] ARE YOU OFTEN TEMPTED?**

These things I have spoken unto you, that in Me you might have peace. In the world you will have troubles: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. John 16:33

I do not ask that You should take them out of the world, but that You should keep them from the evil one. John 17:15

No, in all these things we are more than conquerors through Him that loved us. Romans 8:37

Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good. Romans 12:21

There is no testing that has confronted you that does not confront many others but God is faithful, who will not allow you to suffer testing above that you are able to bear but will with the testing also make a way to escape so that you may be able to bear it. 1 Corinthians 10:13

Let us hold unwaveringly our grip on the hope we confess, for He who promised is faithful. Hebrews 10:23

The man who endures testing is blessed for afterwards he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord has promised to them that love him. James 1:12

The Lord knows how to deliver the godly out of temptations and to reserve the unjust to the day of judgment to be punished. 2 Peter 2:9

Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. James 4:7

**[28] DO YOU HAVE A GUILT COMPLEX?**

I even I am He who blots out your sins for My own sake and will never think of them again. Isaiah 43:25

All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord has laid on Him the sins of us all. Isaiah 53:6

Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. Romans 5:1

There is now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus. Romans 8:1

For He has made Him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we could have the righteousness of God in Him. 2 Corinthians 5:21



Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. Romans 8:33,34

Who dares accuse us whom God has chosen for His own? Will God! No! He is the one who has forgiven us and given us a right standing with Himself. Who then will condemn us? Will Christ? No! For He is the one who died for us and came back to life again for us and is sitting at the place of highest honour next to God pleading for us there in heaven. Romans 8:33,34

And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Hebrews 10:17

And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Hebrews 10:17

If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 1 John 1:9

If we confess our sins, He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 1 John 1:9

My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous 1 John 2:1

My little children, these things I write to you that you may stay away from sin. However if we sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the Righteous One. 1 John 2:1

**[29] DOES YOUR LIFE LACK DIRECTION?**

**[29] DOES YOUR LIFE LACK DIRECTION?**

If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me. Psalm 139:9,10

If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; even there shall Your hand lead me, and Your right hand shall hold me. Psalm 139:9,10

He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. Psalm 23:2,3

He makes me to lie down in green pastures: He leads me beside the still waters. He restores my soul: He leads me in the paths of righteousness for His name's sake. Psalm 23:2,3

Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. Psalm 37:5

Commit your way unto the Lord; trust also in Him; and He shall bring it to pass. Psalm 37:5

The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way. Psalm 37:23

The steps of a good man are directed by the Lord and He delights in each step they take. Psalm 37:23

Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. Psalm 73:24

You will continue to guide me all of my life with Your wisdom and counsel and afterwards receive me into the glories of heaven. Psalm 73:24

Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path. Psalm 119:105

Your word is a lamp to my feet and a light to my path. Psalm 119:105

In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Proverbs 3:6

In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He shall direct your paths. Proverbs 3:6

I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them. Isaiah 42:16

I will lead them in paths that they have not previously known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do for them and not forsake them. Isaiah 42:16

Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. John 16:13

When the Spirit of truth is come, He will guide you into all truth: for He shall not speak of Himself; but what He shall hear from Me, that shall He speak: and He will show you things to come. John 16:13

**[30] ARE FINANCES ALWAYS A WORRY?**

And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. Psalm 1:3

Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed. Psalm 37:3

For your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. Matthew 6:32 b

If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him? Matthew 7:11

Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls? Luke 12:24

If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith? Luke 12:28

For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things. But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. Luke 12:30,31

And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son John 14:13

But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. Philippians 4:19

**[31] ARE YOU UNHAPPY?**

This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it. Psalm 118:24

He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds. Psalm 147:3

He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth in the Lord, happy is he. Proverbs 16:20

For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands. Isaiah 55:12

**[30] ARE FINANCES ALWAYS A WORRY?**

He is like a tree planted by streams of water, that produces its fruit in its season; whose leaf does not wither; and everything he does shall prosper. Psalm 1:3

Trust in the Lord and do good so that you shall dwell in the land and enjoy security. Psalm 37:3

Your heavenly Father knows that you have need of all these things. Matthew 6:32 b

If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask Him? Matthew 7:11

Look at the ravens, they don't plant, harvest or have barns to store away their food and yet they get along alright for God feeds them and you are far more valuable to Him than any birds! Luke 12:24

If God provides clothing for the flowers that are here today and gone tomorrow don't you suppose that He will provide clothing for you, you doubters. Luke 12:28

For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knows that you have need of these things. Instead seek the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. Luke 12:30,31

Whatever you shall ask in My name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son John 14:13

But my God shall supply all your needs according to His riches in glory by Christ Jesus. Philippians 4:19

**[31] ARE YOU UNHAPPY?**

This is the day which the Lord has made; we will rejoice and be glad in it. Psalm 118:24

It is He that heals the broken in heart, and binds up their wounds. Psalm 147:3

God blesses those who obey Him; happy is the man who puts his trust in the Lord. Proverbs 16:20

For you shall go out with joy and be led out with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands. Isaiah 55:12

Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation. Habakkuk 3:17,18

These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full. John 15:11

Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory 1 Peter 1:8

But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled 1 Peter 3:14

### **[32] DO YOU NEED PROTECTION?**

I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety. Psalm 4:8

The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? Psalm 27:1

Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all Psalm 34:19

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. Psalm 46:1

For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. Psalm 91:11

Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me Psalm 138:7

When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. Isaiah 43:2

For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day 2 Timothy 1:12

And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? 1 Peter 3:13

Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no crop; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls yet I will rejoice in the Lord, I will joy in the God of my salvation. Habakkuk 3:17,18

These things have I spoken unto you, that My joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full. John 15:11

Whom having not seen, you love; in whom, though you do not see him now, yet believing, you rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory 1 Peter 1:8

But even if you suffer for righteousness' sake you will be blessed. Do not be terrified or troubled by their threat. 1 Peter 3:14

### **[32] DO YOU NEED PROTECTION?**

I will lie down in peace and sleep for though I am alone O Lord You will keep me safe. Psalm 4:8

The Lord is my light and my salvation; who shall I fear? The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? Psalm 27:1

The good man does not escape all troubles, he has them too. But the Lord helps in each and every one. Psalm 34:19

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. Psalm 46:1

For He shall give His angels charge over you, to keep you wherever you go. Psalm 91:11

Though I am surrounded by troubles You will bring me safely through them. You will clench your fist against the anger of my enemies and Your power will save me. Psalm 138:7

When you pass through the waters, I will be with you; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow you: when you walk through the fire, you shall not be burned; neither shall the flame fasten on you. Isaiah 43:2

Because of this I also suffer these things but I am not ashamed: for I know Whom I have believed in and am convinced that He is able to guard until that Day what has been entrusted to me. 2 Timothy 1:12

Who is he that will harm you if you are followers of that which is good? 1 Peter 3:13

**[33] IS SICKNESS A PROBLEM?**

For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory 2 Corinthians 4:17

And the Lord will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee. Deuteronomy 7:15

For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after. Jeremiah 30:17

There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. 1 Corinthians 10:13

And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. 2 Corinthians 12:9,10

And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. James 5:15

**[34] WHAT ABOUT YOUR FRIENDS?**

Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. Psalm 1:1

He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed. Proverbs 13:20

A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother. Proverbs 18:24

Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. John 15:14,15

Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners. 1 Corinthians 15:33

Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. 2 Corinthians 5:17

**[33] IS SICKNESS A PROBLEM?**

For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, works for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory 2 Corinthians 4:17

And the Lord will take away from you all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which you knew upon you; but will lay them upon all them that hate you. Deuteronomy 7:15

For I will restore health unto you, and I will heal you of your wounds, says the Lord; because they called you an outcast, saying, This is Zion, who no man seeks after. Jeremiah 30:17

There is no testing that has confronted you that does not confront many others but God is faithful, who will not allow you to suffer testing above that you are able to bear but will with the testing also make a way to escape so that you may be able to bear it. 1 Corinthians 10:13

He said to me, My grace is sufficient for you for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Therefore with joy I will give glory in my weakness that the power of Christ may be shown by me. 2 Corinthians 12:9

And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he has committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. James 5:15

**[34] WHAT ABOUT YOUR FRIENDS?**

O, the joys of those who do not follow evil men's advice, who do not associate with unbelievers scoffing at the things of God. Psalm 1:1

He who walks with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools will suffer harm. Proverbs 13:20

There are "friends" who pretend to be friends but there is a friend who sticks closer than a brother. Proverbs 18:24

You are my friends if you do what I command you. From now on I do not call you servants; for the servant doesn't know what his lord does: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard from my Father I have made known to you. John 15:14,15

Do not be deceived evil friends corrupt good morals 1 Corinthians 15:33

Therefore if anybody is in Christ, he is a new creation: old things have passed away and a new life has begun. 2 Corinthians 5:17

Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. 2 Corinthians 6:17

The Lord has said "Leave them, separate yourself from them, don't touch their filthy things and I will welcome you". 2 Corinthians 6:17

But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 1 John 1:7

But if we walk in the light, as He is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanses us from all sin. 1 John 1:7

**[35] WHAT ABOUT A GOOD REPUTATION?**

**[35] WHAT ABOUT A GOOD REPUTATION?**

Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh. Job 5:21

You shall be safe from slander and have no fear of the future. Job 5:21

If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles. For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be steadfast, and shalt not fear Job 11:14,15

If you will banish sin far from your life and leave all iniquity behind you then you will be able to lift your face without shame and to be steadfast and fearless. Job 11:14,15

Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday. Psalm 37:5,6

Commit your way to the Lord; trust also in Him; and He shall bring it to pass. And He will develop righteousness in you as the light and your judgment will be as the noonday. Psalm 37:5,6

He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city. Proverbs 16:32

He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that rules his spirit than he that takes a city. Proverbs 16:32

A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold. Proverbs 22:1

A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold. Proverbs 22:1

A good name is better than precious ointment Ecclesiastes 7:1a

A good name is better than precious ointment. Ecclesiastes 7:1a

Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings. Isaiah 51:7

Listen to Me, you that know right from wrong, and really love My laws in your hearts. Do not be afraid of their hate filled words. Isaiah 51:7

If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. 1 Peter 4:14

If you are defamed for the name of Christ you are blessed because the Spirit of glory, yes, the Spirit of God is resting on you. 1 Peter 4:14

**[36] DO YOU OFTEN FEEL INSECURE?**

**[36] DO YOU OFTEN FEEL INSECURE?**

The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee Deuteronomy 33:27

The eternal God is your refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms and He shall thrust out the enemy from before you. Deuteronomy 33:27

The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. Psalm 9:9,10

The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. And they that know Your name will put their trust in You: for You Lord, have not forsaken those that seek You. Psalm 9:9,10

Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth him with his hand. Psalm 37:24

Though he falls, he shall not be totally cast down for the Lord upholds him with His hand. Psalm 37:24

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. Psalm 46:1

God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. Psalm 46:1

For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. Isaiah 25:4

But to the poor O Lord You are a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, a shelter from merciless men who are like a driving rain that destroys a wall of earth. Isaiah 25:4

For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee. Isaiah 41:13

For I the Lord your God will hold your right hand, saying to you, Fear not; I will help you. Isaiah 41:13

What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? Romans 8:31

What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? Romans 8:31

I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. Philippians 4:13

I can do all things through Christ who strengthens me. Philippians 4:13

So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. Hebrews 13:6

The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do to me. Hebrews 13:6

**[37] DO YOU NEED WISDOM?**

**37] DO YOU NEED WISDOM?**

A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels Proverbs 1:5

A wise man will hear and increase his learning; a man of understanding will progress to leadership. Proverbs 1:5

For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly. Proverbs 2:6,7

For the Lord grants wisdom! His every word is a treasure of knowledge and understanding. He grants good sense to the godly, His saints. He is their shield protecting them and guarding their pathway. Proverbs 2:6,7

But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. 1 Corinthians 2:10

But God has revealed them to us by His Spirit who searches out and shows us all of God's deepest secrets. 1 Corinthians 2:10

Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. Proverbs 3:5,6

Trust in the Lord with all your heart; and lean not unto your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He shall direct your paths. Proverbs 3:5,6

The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding. Proverbs 9:10

The reverence of the Lord is basic to all wisdom. Knowing God results in every other kind of understanding. Proverbs 9:10

Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly. Proverbs 16:22

Wisdom is a fountain of life for those possessing it. Proverbs 16:22a

But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man. 1 Corinthians 2:14,15

The unbeliever does not understand the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness to him: nor can he know them, because they are spiritually understood. But the spiritual believer is able to evaluate all things. 1 Corinthians 2:14,15a

If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. James 1:5

If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, Who gives to all men freely, and never holds back, and it shall be given to him. James 1:5

**[38] ARE YOU LONELY?**

I have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved Psalm 16:8

When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up. Psalm 27:10

For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee. Isaiah 54:10

The LORD hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee. Jeremiah 31:3

The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. John 10:10

Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. Hebrews 13:5

I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. John 14:18

Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. James 4:8

That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. 1 John 1:3

**[39] 39] DO YOU LACK PATIENCE?**

I waited patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry. Psalm 40:1

But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint. Isaiah 40:31

And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience and patience, experience; and experience, hope Romans 5:3,4

Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God Romans 15:5

**[38] ARE YOU LONELY?**

I am always thinking of the Lord and because He is so near I never need to stumble or to fall. Psalm 16:8

For if my father and mother should abandon me You would welcome and comfort me. Psalm 27:10

The mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but My kindness shall not depart from you, nor shall the covenant of My peace be removed says the Lord who has mercy on you. Isaiah 54:10

Long ago the Lord appeared to me, saying, Yes, I have loved you with an everlasting love: therefore with loving kindness have I drawn you. Jeremiah 31:3

The thief comes for no other reason but to steal, kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. John 10:10

Stay away from the love of money be satisfied with what you have for God has said I will never, never fail you nor forsake you. Hebrews 13:5

I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. John 14:18

Draw near to God, and He will draw near to you. Confess your sins to God you sinners and become single minded followers of Him. James 4:8

We saw Him and heard Him and are telling you so that you too may enjoy fellowship along with us. And this fellowship of ours is with the Father and His Son Jesus Christ. 1 John 1:3

**[39] DO YOU LACK PATIENCE?**

I waited patiently for God to help me then He listened and heard my cry. Psalm 40:1

They that wait upon the Lord will renew their strength; they will mount up with wings like eagles; they will run, and not be weary; and they will walk, and not faint. Isaiah 40:31

We can rejoice also when we run into problems and trials for we know that they are good for us as they help us to learn patience and experience hope. Romans 5:3,4

May God who gives patience, steadiness and encouragement help you to live in complete harmony with each other, each with an attitude of Christ toward the other. Romans 15:5

And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. Galatians 6:9

Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompense of reward. For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. Hebrews 10:35-37

But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. Hebrews 11:6

To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven Eccl 3:1

**[40] WHAT IF YOU ARE PERSECUTED BY OTHERS?**

The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee Deuteronomy 33:27

Thou preparast a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. Psalm 23:5

Cast thy burden upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved. Psalm 55:22

Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me. Psalm 138:7

Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Matthew 5:10

But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you, that ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. Matthew 5:44,45

For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ. 2 Corinthians 1:5

We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair, persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed 2 Corinthians 4:8,9

Let us do what is right without tiring of it for at its proper time we shall reap if we do not give up. Galatians 6:9

Do not let this happy trust in the Lord die away no matter what happen. Remember your reward! You need to keep on doing God's will if you want Him to do all that He has promised. Hebrews 10:35-37

But without faith it is impossible to please Him: for He that comes to God must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of them that diligently seek Him. Hebrews 11:6

To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven Eccl 3:1

**[40] WHAT IF YOU ARE PERSECUTED BY OTHERS?**

The eternal God is your refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms and He shall thrust out the enemy from before you. Deuteronomy 33:27

You prepared a table before me in the presence of my enemies: you anointed my head with oil; my cup runs over. Psalm 23:5

Give your burdens to the Lord. He will carry them. He will not permit the godly to slip or fall. Psalm 55:22

Though I am surrounded by troubles You will bring me safely through them, You will clench your fist against the anger of my enemies and Your power will save me. Psalm 138:7

Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Matthew 5:10

But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you, that you may be the children of your Father which is in heaven. Matthew 5:44,45a

You can be sure the more that we undergo sufferings for Christ the more He will shower us with His comfort and encouragement. 2Corinthians 1:5

We are pressed on every side with troubles but not crushed or broken. We are perplexed because we do not know why things happen as they do but we do not give up and quit. We are hunted down, but God never abandons us. We get knocked down but we get up again and keep going. 2 Corinthians 4:8,9



**[41] ARE YOU GRIEVING OVER OTHERS?**

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. Psalm 51:17

This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me. Psalm 119:50

For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. Isaiah 66:2

Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. Matthew 5:4

I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. John 14:18

And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. Romans 8:28

Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 2 Corinthians 1:3,4

Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work. 2 Thessalonians 2:16,17

**[42] DO YOU FEEL INADEQUATE OR FRUSTRATED?**

Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. Psalm 37:5

And of his fullness have all we received, and grace for grace. For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. John 1:16,17

Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. Romans 8:37

But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption 1 Corinthians 1:30

**[41] ARE YOU GRIEVING OVER OTHERS?**

The sacrifices of God are genuine sorrow from a humble heart. God will not reject such an attitude. Psalm 51:17

This is my comfort in my troubles: for your word has made me alive. Psalm 119:50

I am the Creator of all things says the Lord but I will look with pity on the man who has a humble and contrite heart, who trembles at My word. Isaiah 66:2

Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. Matthew 5:4

I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. John 14:18

And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to His purpose. Romans 8:28

Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort who comforts us in all our troubles, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort which we ourselves are comforted by God. 2 Corinthians 1:3,4

May the Lord Jesus Christ Himself and God our Father who has loved us and given us everlasting comfort and hope which we don't deserve comfort your hearts with all comfort and help you in every good thing to say and do. 2 Thessalonians 2:16,17

**[42] DO YOU FEEL INADEQUATE OR FRUSTRATED?**

Commit your way to the LORD; trust also in Him; and He shall bring it to pass. Psalm 37:5

And of His fullness we have all received grace upon grace. For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. John 1:16,17

No, in all these things we are more than conquerors through Him that loved us. Romans 8:37

For it is from God alone that you have your life through Jesus Christ. He showed us God's plan of salvation, He was the one who made us acceptable to God, He brought us near to God and gave Himself to free us from slavery to sin. 1 Corinthians 1:30

I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. Galatians 2:20

I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ lives in me: and the life which I now live in this body I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. Galatians 2:20

And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins; and hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus Ephesians 2:1,6

And you has He made alive, who were dead in trespasses and sins; and has raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus. Ephesians 2:1,6

Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. Hebrews 4:16

Let us therefore come boldly to the Throne of Grace that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. Hebrews 4:16

Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. Hebrews 7:25

And so He is able also to save them totally; all who come to God by Him as He ever lives to make intercession for them. Hebrews 7:25

**[C] PROMISES FOR FUTURE NEEDS**

**KING JAMES VERSION**

**MODERN PARAPHRASE**

**[43] THE RETURN OF CHRIST**

**[43] THE RETURN OF CHRIST**

And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south. Zechariah 14:4

And His feet will stand at the Second Coming upon the mount of Olives, on the east of Jerusalem, and the mount of Olives will split down the middle, to the east and to the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall move toward the north, and half of it towards the south. Zechariah 14:4

And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. Matthew 24:30

And then shall appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven. Then will all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of Man coming with the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. Matthew 24:30

Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. Matthew 24:42

Watch therefore: for you do not know what hour your Lord comes. Matthew 24:42

And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. Mark 14:62

Again the high priest asked Him "Are you the Christ, the Son of the Blessed"? And Jesus said, "I am, and you will see the Son of man seated at the right hand of Power, and coming with the clouds of heaven". Mark 14:61b, 62

Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. Luke 12:37

There will be great joy for those who are ready and waiting for His return. He will make them to sit down to a meal and will come and serve them. Luke 12:37

When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. Colossians 3:4

When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall you all also appear with Him in glory Colossians 3:4

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. John 14:1-3

Let not your heart be troubled: you believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And since I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto Myself; that where I am, there you may be also. John 14:1-3

Which also said, "Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven'? This same Jesus, who is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. Acts 1:11

The angel also said, "You men of Galilee, why do you stand gazing up into heaven'? This same Jesus, who is taken up from you into heaven shall return in a similar way to that which you have seen Him go into heaven. Acts 1:11

So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Corinthians 1:7,8

So that you do not fall behind in spiritual gifts during the time of waiting for the return of the Lord Jesus Christ He will also hold you to the end, that you may be counted free from sin on the day that Christ returns. 1 Corinthians 1:7,8

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. Wherefore comfort one another with these words.1 Thessalonians 4:13-18

For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also who have died in Jesus will God bring with Him. For this we say to you by the Word of the Lord, that we who are alive at the Second Coming of the Lord will not hinder the resurrection of those who have died. For the Lord himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trumpet of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. Then we who are alive will be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so will we ever be with the Lord. Comfort one another with these words.1 Thessalonians 4:13-18

Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is 1 John 3:2

Yes dear friends we are already God's children and we cannot even imagine what it is going to be like later on. But we do know this that when He comes, we will be like Him and see Him as He really is. 1 John 3:2

**[44] RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD**

**[44] RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD**

For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth and though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God Job 19:25,26

For I know that my Redeemer lives and that He will stand at a future day upon the earth and even though worms destroy this physical body, yet in my new body will I see God. Job 19:25,26

Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live John 11:25

Jesus said unto her, "I am the resurrection, and the life: all who believe in me, though they die, yet shall they live". John 11:25

But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. Romans 8:11

Since the Spirit of God that raised up Jesus from the dead dwells in you He that raised up Christ from the dead shall also bring life to your mortal bodies by His Spirit that dwells in you. Romans 8:11

For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.1 Corinthians 15:21,22

For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.1 Corinthians 15:21,22

Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present us with you. 2 Corinthians 4:14

Knowing that He that raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also. 2 Corinthians 4:14 a

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 1 Thessalonians 4:16,17

For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 1 Thessalonians 4:16,17

But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel 2 Timothy 1:10

And now He has made all of this plain to us by the coming of our Saviour Jesus Christ who broke the power of death and showed us the way of everlasting life through trusting Him. 2 Timothy 1:10

**[45] WE RECEIVE HEAVENLY REWARDS**

**[45] WE RECEIVE HEAVENLY REWARDS**

But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal Matthew 6:20

Store up for yourselves treasures in heaven where neither moths nor rust can destroy and where thieves do not break in and steal Matthew 6:20

For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. Matthew 16:27

For the Son of man will come in the glory of His Father with His angels, and then He shall reward every-one according to their works. Matthew 16:27

His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. Matthew 25:21

His Lord said unto him "Well done, you good and faithful servant: you have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Share the happiness of your Lord". Matthew 25:21

And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. 1 Peter 5:4

And when the chief Shepherd Jesus shall appear, we shall receive a crown of glory that is eternal. 1 Peter 5:4

Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world Matthew 25:34

Then shall Jesus the King say unto them on his right hand, 'Come, blessed ones of my Father inherit the kingdom that has been prepared for you from the foundation of the world'. Matthew 25:34

Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. John 14:1-3

Let not your heart be troubled: you believe in God, believe also in me. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it was not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And since I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself, that where I am, there you may be also. John 14:1-3

For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. Romans 8:18

For I truly consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be received and enjoyed by us. Romans 8:18

Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing 2 Timothy 4:8

From this point onwards there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness which the Lord, the righteous judge, will give me at that day; and not to me only, but to all them also who long for His Second Coming. 2 Timothy 4:8

Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. 1 Peter 1:3-5

All honour to the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who according to His boundless mercy has given to us a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead. We now have a permanent unchanging inheritance reserved in heaven by the power of God protected through faith for a salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. 1 Peter 1:3-5

Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. 2 Peter 3:13

Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth in which righteousness dwells. 2 Peter 3:13

Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. Revelation 2:10

Fear none of those things that you shall suffer. The devil will cast some of you into prison, and you will be tested; and you will have great trouble ten days. Be faithful unto death and I will give you a crown of life. Revelation 2:10

After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands and cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. Revelation 7:9,10

After this I looked, and I saw a great crowd of people, which no-one could number of all nations, families, races, and languages. They stood before the throne of the Lamb clothed with white robes and with palm fronds in their hands and cried with loud voices, saying, "Salvation to our God who sits upon the throne, and unto the Lamb". Revelation 7:9,10

And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. Revelation 21:4

And God will wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there will be no more death, sorrow, crying, nor will there be any more pain: for all the former things are passed away. Revelation 21:4

**PROMISES CLAIMED AND ANSWERED**